

Pali Text Society.

SAMYUTTA-NIKAYA

PART III KHANDHA-VĀGGA

EDITED BY
M. LEON FEER
(OF PARIS)

LONDON:
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,
BY HENRY FROWDE,
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1890.

ERRATA.

- P. 84, *instead of 78 (7) Siha (1) read 78 (6) Siha*
P. 86, *instead of 79 (7) Siha (2) read 79 (7) Khajjani*
P. 104, *in the ending Uddāna, read Siho instead of Sihā*

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
INTRODUCTION	vii
BOOK I KHANDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXII)	1
1 <i>Mūlapaññāsa</i>	1
CHAPTER I (Nakulapita-vagga)	1
" II (Anicca-vagga)	21
" III (Bhāra-vagga)	25
" IV (Natumbhāka-vagga)	33
" V (Attadipa-vagga)	42
2 <i>Majjhima-paññāsa</i>	53
CHAPTER I (Upāya-vagga)	53
" II (Arahatta-vagga)	73
" III (Khajjaniya-vagga)	81
" IV (Thera-vagga)	105
" V (Puppha-vagga)	137
3 <i>Upāri-paññāsa</i>	
CHAPTER I (Anta-vagga)	157
" II (Dhammakathika-vagga)	162
" III (Avijjā-vagga)	170
" IV (Kukkūḷa-vagga)	177
" V (Ditṭhi-vagga)	180
BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIII)	188
CHAPTER I	188
" II	195
" III (Āyacana-vagga)	198
" IV (Upanisinna-vagga)	200

	PAGE
BOOK III DIṬṬHI-SAMYUTTAM (XXIV)...	202
CHAPTER I (Sotāpatti-vagga) ...	202
,, II 1 Purimagamanam ...	217
2 Dutiya-gamanam ...	218
3 Tatiya-gamanam ...	221
4 Catuttha-gamanam ...	222
BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTAM (XXV) ...	225
BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVI) ...	228
BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVII) ...	232
BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXVIII) ...	235
BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMYUTTAM (XXIX) ...	240
BOOK IX SUPANNA-SAMYUTTAM (XXX) ...	246
BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXI) ...	249
BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXII) ...	254
BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM (XXXIII) ...	257
BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (or SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM (XXXIV)	263

INDICES—

I. Index to the Proper Names ...	283
II. Index to the Titles of the Suttas ...	286
III. Index to the Gāthas ...	290

INTRODUCTION.

I.

Is the third division of the *Samyutta-Nikāya* shorter or longer than the second? It is by no means easy to answer this question, as this division occupies 91 leaves against 96 in a Burmese MS, but 79 against 72 in one Sinhalese MS., and 61 against 58 in another. The difference may be caused by the different ways of abridging; but it seems to be excessive. The number of the lines in a leaf, which is not always uniform in the same MS., ought also to be considered. Be it as it may, in this edition, the third division is shorter than the second by 7 pages. Yet, although I endeavoured not to be long, I intended to be complete.

This division is entitled **KHANDHA-VAGGO**; whence it may be expected that the five *Khandhas* will be enumerated and referred to very often, and indeed they are so to satiety, although, in some parts, no mention is made of them, and they seem altogether left out.

II.

The reckoning of the *Samyuttas* in the third division is subject to some difficulties (as those we incurred in the second) arising from the fact that the first of them is not counted by some as a *Samyutta*; and yet it is the greatest part of the whole. The Burmese MS. states at the end that the *Samyuttas* in this **VAGGO** are as much as thirteen (*terasā*), while the Sinhalese MSS. announce

twelve (*dvādasa*) titles only, but after the enumeration of the titles of the first section, which they seem to consider as a distinct work. Moreover, they point out as being the fifth (*pañcama*), the sixth (*chattha*), and the eighth (*atthama*), three Saṃyuttas which, if the KHANDHA-VAGGO consists of thirteen Saṃyuttas, cannot be respectively but the sixth, the seventh, and the ninth. Therefore, what the Burmese MS. considers to be the first Saṃyutta is not for the Sinhalese MSS. a Saṃyutta. But, what might it be? If it be not a Saṃyutta, why is it embodied in the Saṃyuttanikāya? and, since it is embodied in this Collection, how ought it not to be a Saṃyutta?

This improper exception is owing to the extent of this first section, which comprises no less than 63 sheets out of 91, almost the two-thirds of the whole division. It is entitled *Khandha* (as the first of the second *Nidāna*), and this name was imparted to the division itself. But whilst the *Nidāna-Saṃyutta* (which is the half of the second division), is distributed into eight or nine chapters, the *Khandha-Saṃyutta* of the third division is cut up into three *paññasa* (groups of fifty suttas), as it were a distinct work itself.

The following or second section (*Saṃyutta*), entitled *Rādha*, consisting of four chapters, is regular.

Some difficulties arise upon the third section entitled *Ditthi* as to the internal division, but not as to its existence as a Saṃyutta.

The three following sections (4, 5, 6), *Okkantika*, *Uppāda*, *Kūlesa*, are similar and made from one pattern, consisting each of ten suttas, which have similar titles and form. The last of them, counted the fifth in the Sinhalese MSS., cannot be but the sixth.

The next following Saṃyutta, entitled *Sāriputta*, consists also of ten suttas; it is the seventh, wrongly called the sixth in the aforesaid MSS.

The four following Saṃyuttas, viz., *Nāga*, *Supaṇṇa*, *Gandhabba*, *Valāha*, are of one family, especially the two first. In these, the five khandhas are not even mentioned.

The Supanna is counted the eighth by the Sinhalese MSS., but we must count it the ninth.

With the *Vacchagotta* (the twelfth Samyutta) the five Khandhas reappear; but they disappear soon, in the next and last Samyutta, the *Jhāna* (or *Samādhi*) which is the thirteenth.

Therefore we can and must count thirteen Samyuttas from the *Khandha* to the *Jhāna*, and, since all the Samyuttas of the whole compilation ought to form one series, and the last of the preceding division (the NIDĀNA-VAGGO) was the XXI., these become the XXII.–XXXIV. in due sequence.

III.

The divisions of each Samyutta cannot always be determined without difficulty. The *Okkantika-Uppāda-Kilesa-Sariputta* (XXV.–XXVII.) are of a very plain type, consisting of one vaggio, which comprises exactly ten suttas, well distinguished in the Uddānas with which they close.

The initial *Khandha* (XXII.) is very regular, its three *paññāsa* being divided each into five *vaggos* of ten suttas. The sum of the suttas ought to be 150; but, it is well known, in such a case, the suttas of some *vaggos* exceed ten; indeed, the total number is 158. In this way, the decimal series of the suttas do not agree with the *Vaggos*; but it is impossible to avoid this inconvenience.

The *Rādha* (XXIII.), consisting of four *vaggos*, is also very regular; but the *Ditthi* (XXIV.) is somewhat perplexing.

A first chapter, the *Sotāpattivaggo*, comprising eighteen *veyyākaraṇāni* (or *Suttantā*), and seeming to be itself a work apart, is followed by four sections called *peyyālo*, or *vāro*, or *gamana*, of which the first is said to contain 18 *Suttantā-veyyākaraṇāni*, each of the others 26. But the 18 are those of *Sotāpattivaggo*, and the 26 are these very 18 *suttantā* to which 8 others are superadded. I do not perceive in what manner the three last so-called *gamana* differ from the first, and one from another, unless they might

refer to the three times, past, present, future, which, however, are not mentioned in each *gamana*, but enumerated together in the fourth. Then the whole *Samyutta* consists of $18+18+3\times 26=114$ *suttantā* or *veyyākaraṇāni*, viz., 18 in the *Sotāpattivaggo*, 96 in the four *gamana*.—The reader will remark that in this volume I have summed only 96 of them, because I left out, by mistake, the first 18 of the second *gamana*, which are omitted in the Burmese MS., and enumerated¹ by the Siṃhalese MSS. in such a manner that I did not, nor, indeed, do now, clearly perceive whether they are the beginning of the second, or a recapitulation of the first. These 18 *suttantā* ought to be restored in the reckoning if not in the text. Let also the reader be reminded that the headings (Chapters III. IV.) put before the titles *tatiya-catuttha-gamana* are consequently wrong, and the numbers 3, 4, ought to be substituted to them.

The case of the *Diṭṭhi-Samyutta* is more or less that of the *Nāga-S.*, where, if we trust to the *Uddāna*, there are 14 *suttas*, but each of the four last corresponds to ten, so that the whole is 50;—of the *Supanna-S.*, for which the *Uddāna* gives 10 titles, but which is said to consist of 46 *suttas*, because each of the four last, having same title, contains in its ample bosom ten *suttas*;—of the *Gandhabba-S.*, for which the obscure and uncertain *Uddāna* gives 4 titles only, and seems to count hardly 10 *suttas*, while the number of them is said to be 112;—of the *Valāha-S.*, which we are told has 57 *suttantas*, although the number of the titles is 8, corresponding to 12 texts.

The two last *Samyuttas* have each 55 so-called *suttantas*. The *Uddāna* of the first of them, the *Vacchagotta-S.*, exhibits 11 titles, which, being multiplied by the number of the *khandhas*, produce 55 *suttantas*; but, as each of the 11 titles applies to 10 propositions, I do not perceive why the total should not be 550. It is to be noticed that one of the

¹ This enumeration I did not omit, but I put it in the note (p. 218 n. 3). It would be better if I had put it in the text.

titles of this Saṃyutta, and the corresponding *suttanta* are omitted by the Siṃhalese MSS., but another title is mentioned by them in the Uddāna, without being represented in the text, and this title (*asambodha*) differs slightly from *anusambodha* given in the Burmese Uddāna as the title of a *suttanta* which, in the text, is *Anubodha*. There is also a variety of reading on the fifth title. From these changes, we are permitted to infer that there was some incertitude as to the reading and the number of the terms of the Vacchagotta-Saṃyutta.

It is not the Khandhas which increase the number of the *veyyākaraṇāni* in the last Saṃyutta, since no mention is there made of them. The titles of the suttas are no more than 10; two of these terms are successively noticed, in four propositions, as united to or divided from the Samādhī; and thus the number of 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is reached by various modes of combining, with a truly Buddhistic subtlety, hardly gladdened by a gentle comparison of which none of these 55 *Veyyākaraṇāni* is deprived.

IV.

Therefore we can sum up the whole KHANDHA-VAGGO as follows :

(I.) Khandha-S. XXII.	15 vaggos (3 <i>Paññāsa</i>)	158 suttas
(II.) Rādha-S. XXIII.	4 vaggos	46 „
(III.) Ditṭhi-S. XXIV.	1 vaggio 18 4 gamanas	114 suttantas
	96	
(IV.) Okkantika-S. XXV.	10 titles	10 suttas
(V.) Uppāda-S. XXVI.	10 titles	13 „
(VI.) Kilesa-S. XXVII.	10 titles	10 „
(VII.) Sāriputta-S. XXVIII.	10 titles	10 „
(VIII.) Nāga-S. XXIX.	14 titles	50 suttantas
(IX.) Supanna-S. XXX.	10 titles	46 „
(X.) Gandhabba-S. XXXI.	10 titles	112 „
(XI.) Valāha-S. XXXII.	10 titles	57 „

I express once more my thanks to Mr. Bruun, the Director of the Royal Library at Copenhagen, for his kindness in allowing me the use of the Sinhalese MS. S^t.

VII.

I had hoped not to have to refer again to the discrepancies between the MSS. ; but I cannot avoid making one or two remarks. The repetition and multiplication of the texts, or as it is said in Pāli, the *vitthāretabbam*, is sometimes a cause of perplexity. I hoped to have steered clear of these difficulties, except in the case, above referred to, of the Diṭṭhi-S. One difference in the arrangement of the text, although pointed out in the notes, ought also to be noticed here ; 151, 152 (of the Khandha-S.), according to the Burmese MS., are 155, 156 according to the Sinhalese MS. Nos. 155, 156 in that MS. becoming 151, 152. The blunders of the copyists, when they transpose only lines, deserve a little attention, they deserve some more when whole leaves are displaced. A strange example of this occurs in S^t, the Kilesa- and Nāga-S., being sadly carved about and intermixed (owing, probably, to the giddiness of the scribe who confused two leaves) in such a manner that the text is unintelligible. I pointed out the fact to Mr. Fausböll ; but I mention it here for the benefit of scholars who may venture to refer to this MS.

As before, I have preferred, in most cases, the shortest abbreviation, generally indicating where the text is more developed. I remind my readers that the symbols ||pa|| ||la||, peculiar to the Burmese MS., point out the abridgments as they are in that MS., the text being complete or less abbreviated in the Sinhalese ones.

At the end of this volume, as of the preceding ones, three indices are subjoined : 1. To the proper names. 2. To the titles of the suttas. 3. To the beginning of the gāthas.

VIII.

In the introduction to the last volume, I had expressed (p. xiii) the purpose of drawing up a list of words which are written differently in the Burmese and Sinhalese MSS., especially as to the letters which are doubled or left single. I have occasionally pointed out these differences in the notes to this volume, but as the list would include many words which are quoted at the foot of the pages, it would, therefore, be of little utility, and I think I may delay the publication of it, more especially as Professor Rhys Davids and Mr. Carpenter have given such a list at the end of the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgala*.

Samyutta-Nikāya

Division III Khandha-vaggo

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

BOOK I KHANDA-SĀMYUTTAM (XXII)

SECTION I MULAPAÑÑASA

CHAPTER I NAKULAPITĀ-VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Nakulapitā*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakalāvane Migadāye|||

2 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupa-sānkami|| upasānkamitvā ekam antam nisidi|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagav-
vantam etad avoca||| Aham asmi bhante jinno vuddho
mahallako addhagato vayo anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkha-
ṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī¹ kho panāham bhante Bhagavato
manobhāvanīyānam ca bhikkhūnam|| ovadatu mam bhante
Bhagavā anusāsatu mam bhante Bhagavā yam mama assa
digharattam hitāya sukhāyāti|||

4 Evam etam gahapati evam etam gahapati āturo te²
gahapati kāyo addhabhūto³ pariyonaddho|| Yo hi gahapati
imam kāyam pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyam paṭijā-
neyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evam
sikkhitabbam|| āturakāyassa me sato cittam anāturam
bhavissatiti|| Evam hi te gahapati sikkhitabban ti|||

5 Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitam

¹ S¹⁻³ adhicca° always ² B hāyam always

³ B aṇḍa° always

abhinanditvā anumoditvā uttḥāyāsanaṁ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṁ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṁ Sāriputtam abhivādetvā ekam antaṁ nisīdi||

6 Ekam antaṁ nisinnaṁ kho Nakulapitaraṁ gahapatiṁ āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca||| Vipprasannāni kho te gahapati indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| alatta¹ no ajja Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṁ kathaṁ savanāyāti||

Kim hi² no siyā bhante idānaṁ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

Yathā kathaṁ pana tvam gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

7 Idhāham bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṁ nisidim|| ekam antaṁ nisinnaṁ kho ham bhante Bhagavantam etad avocam||

Aham asmi bhante jīṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo anupatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko|| aniccadassāvī panāham bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyaṇaṁ ca bhikkhūnaṁ|| ovadatu maṁ bhante Bhagavā anusāsatu maṁ bhante Bhagavā yaṁ mama assa dīgharattaṁ hitāya sukhāyāti||

Evam vutte maṁ bhante Bhagavā etad avoca||| Evam etaṁ gahapati evam etaṁ gahapati|| āturo yaṁ gahapati kāyo addhabhūto pariyaṇaddho|| yo hi gahapati imaṁ kāyaṁ pariharanto muhuttam pi ārogyaṁ paṭijāneyya kim aññatra bālyā||| Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṁ sikkhitabbam|| āturakāyassa me sato cittaṁ anāturaṁ bhavissatīti|| Evam hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti||

Evam khvāhaṁ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisitto ti||

8 Na hi pana taṁ³ gahapati paṭibhāsi⁴ Bhagavantam uttarim paṭipucchitum||| Kittāvataṁ nu kho bhante āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|| Kittāvataṁ ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ alattam ² B kañhi ³ B tvam ⁴ B inserts tam

9 Dūrato pi kho mayam bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsītassa attham aññātum|| sādhu vatāyasmantam yeva Sāriputtam paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho ti|||

10 Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhuḥkaṃ maṇasi karohi bhāsissāmīti|||

Evam bhante ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi|||

11 Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|||

Katham ca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|||

12 Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ rūpam mama rūpaṃ ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino taṃ rūpam pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

13 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā attānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

14 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|| saññāvantaṃ vā attānam attani vā saññaṃ saññāya vā attānam Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saññā mama saññā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

15 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā ti pariyutṭhatṭhāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārāti pariyutṭhatṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa saṅkhāra-

vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

16 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam Aham viññānam mama viññānan ti pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Aham viññānam mama viññānanti pariyutṭhatthāyino tam viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānam vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

17 Evam kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca|||

18 Kathanca gahapati āturakāyo pi¹ kho hoti no ca āturacitto||

19 Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisānam dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā² attānam na attani vā² rūpam na rūpasmim vā² attānam Aham rūpam mama rūpan ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Aham rūpam mama rūpanti apariyutṭhatthāyino tam rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

20 Na vedanam attato samanupassati na vedanāvantam vā attānam na attani vā vedanam na vedanāya vā attānam Aham vedanā mama vedanā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Aham vedanā mama vedanāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

21 Na saññam attato samanupassati|| na saññāvantam vā attānam na attani vā saññam na saññāya vā attānam Aham saññā mama saññā ti na pariyutṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Aham saññā mama saññāti apariyutṭhatthāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa saññā vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

¹ B hi

² S¹-3 omit these vā and the following ones

22 Na sañkhāre attato samanupassati na sañkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attāni vā sañkhāre na sañkhāresu vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ sañkhārā mama sañkhārā ti na pariyaṭṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ sañkhārā mama sañkhārā ti apariyaṭṭhatthāyino te sañkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa sañkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

23 Na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati na viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attāni vā viññānaṃ na viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ Ahaṃ viññānaṃ mama viññānaṃ ti na pariyaṭṭhatthāyī hoti|| tassa Ahaṃ viññānaṃ mama viññānaṃ ti apariyaṭṭhatthāyino taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

24 Evam kho gahapati āturakāyo¹ hoti no ca āturacitto ti||

25 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditi||

2 (2) Devadaha

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Sakkesu² viharati Devadahannāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo³||

2 Atha kho sambahulā pacchābhūmagāmikā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisidimsu||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etad avocum|| Icchāma mayam bhante pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetun ti||

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputto ti||

Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sāriputto ti||

Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtam|| Sāriputto bhikkhave⁴ paṇḍito bhikkhūnaṃ⁵ anuggāhako sabrahmacāriṇaṃ ti||⁶

¹ B inserts hikho

² B sakyesu

³ S³ nigame

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit Sāri^o bhi^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁶ sa is missing in B

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum|||

4 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmim̐ eḷagalāgumbe¹ nisinno hoti|||

5 Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu|||

6 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasantam Sāriputtam etad avocum̐||| Iecchāma mayam āvuso Sāriputta pacchābhūmam janapadaṃ gantum pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetum̐||² apalokito no satthā ti|||

7 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipañḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vimāṃsakā kiṃvādāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyiti||| Kacci vo³ āyasmantānam dhammā sussutā sugahitā sumanasikatā supadhāritā [suppaṭividdhā paññāya⁴]|| yathā vyākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato assatha|| na ca⁵ Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyātha||⁶ dhammassa cānudhammam vyākareyyātha na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo⁷ gārayhaṃ tñānam āgaccheyyāti|||

8 Dūrato pi kho mayam āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitassa attham aññātum̐|| sādhu vatāyasmantaṃ yeva Sāriputtam patibhātu etassa bhāsitassa attho ti|||

9 Tena hāvuso suṇātha sādhuḥkam manasi karotha. bhāsissāmīti|||

Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum|||

Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca|||

¹ B eḷakāla°

² S¹⁻³ kappetunti

³ S¹ te; S³ no

⁴ In B only

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S³ has ācikkhe°

⁷ S¹ ovato; S³ °pāto

10 Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagatam bhikkhum pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| paṇḍitā hāvuso maṇussā vīmaṃsakā kimvādā¹ panāyasmantānam satthā kim akkhāyīti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvuso satthā ti||

11 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva² uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi|| la|| samanapaṇḍitāpi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso maṇussā vīmaṃsakā/ kismim/ panāyasmantānam chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

12 Evam vyākate pi kho āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi|| la|| samanapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso maṇussā vīmaṃsakā/ kim panāyasmantānam ādinavam/ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa³ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa⁴ rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| la|| avigatatañhassa tesam saṅkhārānam vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevaḍukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam khō no āvuso ādinavam disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

¹ B omits vādā

² S¹⁻³ assuññeva always

³ S¹ avitā^o here only; S³ always

⁴ Missing in S³

13 Evam vyākate pi kho¹ āvuso assu yeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitā pi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā pi gahapatipaṇḍitā pi samaṇapaṇḍitā pi|| paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vimaṃsakā kim paṇāyasmantānam (ānisamsam) disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti|| Evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evam vyākareyyātha|| Rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa (vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā) nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|| Idam kho no āvuso ānisamsam disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī satthā ti||

14 Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva² dhamme sukho vihāro abhaviṣṣa avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati pātikaṅkhā||³ Nayidam Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeyya||

15 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭheva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso saporilāho|| kāyassa ca bhedaṃ parammaraṇā duggati⁴ pātikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeti||

16 Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhaviṣṣa savighāto sa-

¹ S¹ vyākaroṭe ; S³ omits pi kho

² B diṭṭheceva

³ S¹ and B paṭi^o

⁴ S³ sugati, duggati always ; B sugatiṃ, duggatiṃ ; S¹ sugatī, duggatī, once duggatiṃ

upāyāso sapaṛiḷāho|| kāyassa ca ¹ bhedā parammaraṇā
duggati patikaṅkhā|| Nayidam ² Bhagavā kusalānaṃ
dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeya||

17 Yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja
viharato diṭṭheceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anu-
pāyāso aparīḷāho|| kāyassa ca bhedā parammaraṇā sugati
pātikaṅkhā|| Tasmā Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
upasampadaṃ vaṇṇetīti||

18 Idam avocāyasmā Sāriputto attamanā te bhikkhū
āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti||

3 (3) Hālidikāni (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno Avantīsu viharati kuraraghare pavatte ³ pabbate||

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-
Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami|| Upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ
Mahā-Kaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisīno kho Hālidikāni gahapati
āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca|| Vuttam idam
bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggike Māgandiya-paṇhe||⁴

Okam pahāya aniketasāri||

Gāme akubbam ⁵ muni santhavāni||⁶

Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||

Kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā ti||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ⁸ bhāsitaṃ ¹
kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti||

4-7 Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññānaṃ oko|| rūpadhā-
turāgavinibaddhaṅca ⁷ pana viññānaṃ okasārīti vuccati||
Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññānaṃ oko|| vedanādhātu-
rāgavinibaddhaṅca pana viññānaṃ okasārīti vuccati||

¹ Sr.3 omits ca

² Sr.3 na kho

³ B kulaghare papāte always

⁴ B māgaṇṭhiya^o

⁵ B akubbam always

⁶ B sandhavā^o always

⁷ B °bandhaṅca always

Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| saññādhātu-rāgavinibaddhañca pana viññānam okasārīti vuccati||
 Sañkhāradhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko|| sañkhāradhātūrāgavinibaddhañca pana viññāṇam okasārīti vuccati||

Evam kho gahapati okasārī hoti||

8 Kathaṃ ca gahapati¹ anokasārī hoti||

9 Rupadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā|| te Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhama|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

10 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati||

11 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

12 Sañkhāradhātuyā kho gahapati¹ ||

13 Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi² anuppādadhama|| Tasmā Tathāgato anokasārīti vuccati||

14 Evam kho gahapati anokasārī hoti||

15 Kathaṃ ca gahapati niketasārī hoti||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā² kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati|| Saddanimitta|| la|| Gandhanimitta|| Rasanimitta|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta|| Dhammanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā³ kho gahapati niketasārī ti vuccati||

16 Kathaṃ ca gahapati aniketasārī hoti⁴||

Rūpanimittaniketasāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhama|| Tasmā Tathāgato aniketasārī ti vuccati||

Saddanimitta|| pe|| Gandhanimitta|| Rasanimitta|| Phoṭṭhabbanimitta||

Dhammanimittaniketa sāravini-bandhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā uccinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāva-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B °niketavisāra° always ; S³ °niketavihārība° here only

³ S¹⁻³ baddhā always

⁴ This phrase is missing in S¹⁻³

katā āyatim anuppādadhamaṃ|| Tasmā Tathāgato
aniketasārī ti vuccati||

17 Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasārī hoti||

18 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco gihihi ² samsattho viharati||
sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito
uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu ³ yogam āpajjati||
Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme ¹ santhavajāto hoti||

19 Kathaṃ ca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu gihihi ² asamsattho viharati|| na
sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu
dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam
āpajjati|| Evaṃ ⁴ kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto ti||

20 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi aritto ⁵ hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti ⁶ avigata-
chando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigata-
taṇho|| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti||

21 Kathaṃ ca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti||

Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti|| vigata-
chando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigataparilāho vigata-
taṇho|| Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti||

22 Kathaṃ ca gahapati purakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo siyam
anāgatam addhānam evaṃvedano siyam anā^o evaṃsañño
siyam|| la|| evaṃsañkhāro siyam anā^o evaṃviññāṇo siyam
anāgatam addhānanti|| Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkha-
rāno hoti|| ⁷

23 Kathaṃ ca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti||

Idha gahapati ekaccassa na ⁸ evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo
siyam anāgatam addhānam|| la|| Evaṃvedano siyam||
Evaṃsañño siyam|| Evaṃsañkhāro siyam|| Evaṃviñ-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert na ² B gihi ³ S¹⁻³ vo always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ca ⁵ S³ ritto ⁶ As above (p. 7 n. 3)

⁷ The paragraph 22 is to be found in B only

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³ who give the negative clause, but
without using the negative word

ñāno siyam anāgatam addhānan ti||| Evam kho gahapati apurakkharāno hoti|||

24 Kathañca gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpim katham¹ kattā hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi aham imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāmi kim tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānissasi|| micchāpaṭipanno tvam asi aham asmi sammāpaṭipanno|| pure vacanīyam pacchā avaca pacchā vacanīyam pure avaca|| sahitam me asahitan te adhicinṇan² te viparāvattam|| āropito³ te vādo caravādappamokkhāya⁴ niggahīto si nibbeṭhehi⁵ vā sace pahositi||| Evam kho gahapati katham viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

25 Katham ca gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti||

Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpim¹ katham kattā hoti||| Na tvam imaṃ dhammavinayam ājānāsi|| la|| nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī ti||| Evam kho gahapati katham na⁶ viggayha janena kattā hoti|||

26 Iti kho gahapati yam taṃ vuttam Bhagavatā attha-kavaggike Māgandiya-paṇhe⁷ |||

Okam pahāya aniketasārī||
Gāme akubbam muni santhavāni||
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno||
Katham na viggayha janena kayirā ti|||

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evam vitthārena attho datthabbo ti|||

4 (4) Haliddikani (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ समयam āyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno Avantīsu viharati kuraraghare pavatte pabbate|||

¹ B orūpi° ² S³ avicinṇan ³ S³ further on ārocito

⁴ S³ has vara°; further on cara°

⁵ B nibbedhehi always ⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B Māgaṇḍiya°

2 Atha kho Hālidikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahā-Kaccāno|| la||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Hālidikāni gahapati āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Kaccānaṃ etad avoca|||

4 Vuttam idam bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā|| te accantaṇiṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānaṃ ti|||

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ katham vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

5 Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusaṃyā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā cittaṃ suvimuttan-ti vuccati|||

6 Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati|| pe||

7 Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati||

8 Saṅkhāradhātuyā kho gahapati||

9 Viññāpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusaṃyā|| tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā cittaṃ suvimuttan ti vuccati|||

10 Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttam Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe||| Ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā¹|| te accantaṇiṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānaṃ ti||| Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

5 (5) Samādhi

1 Evaṃ me sutam|| la|| Sāvattiyam||

2 Tatrā kho|| la|| etad avoca||| Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha|| samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

3 Kiṅca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Rūpassa samudayaṃ ca atthagamaṇ ca|| vedanāya samudayaṅca atthagamaṇ

¹ Sr.³ °saṅkhaye°

ca|| saññāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| sañkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| ko vedanāya samudayo|| ko saññāya samudayo|| ko sañkhārānaṃ samudayo|| ko viññāṇassa samudayo||

5 Idha bhikkhave abhinandati¹ abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati||

6 Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| Yā rūpe nandi tad upādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti|| || Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

7-9 Vedanaṃ abhinandati|| la|| Saññaṃ abhinandati|| pe|| Sañkhāre abhinandati||²

10 Viññānaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññānaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandi|| || Yā viññāṇe nandi tadupādānaṃ|| tassupādānapaccayā bhavo|| bhavapaccayā jāti|| jātipaccayā|| la|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||

11 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo|| °vedanāya °saññāya|| °sañkhārānaṃ°|| ayam viññāṇassa samudayo||

12 Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ko vedanāya|| ko sañkhārānaṃ|| ko viññāṇassa atthagamo||

Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjosāya tiṭṭhati|| Kiñca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjosāya tiṭṭhati||

13 Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato³ anabhivadato anajjosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandi sā nirujjhati|| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| la||² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti||

14 Vedanaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa vedanaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anaj-

¹ S¹⁻³ °nandanti ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ S¹⁻³ °nandito always

jhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho|| bhavanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

15 Saññā nābhinandati|| pe||

16 Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| upādānanirodhā|| pe|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

17 Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājhosāya tiṭṭhati|| tassa viññāṇaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandi sā nirujjhati||| Tassa nandinirodhā upādānanirodho|| la||| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Ayam bhikkhave rūpassa atthagamo|| ayam vedanāya atthagamo|| ayam saññāya atthagamo|| ayam saṅkhārānaṃ atthagamo|| ayam viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

6 (6) Paṭisallānā

1 Sāvatti|| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Paṭisallāne¹ bhikkhave yogam āpajjatha paṭisallino² bhikkhave bhikkhu yathā bhūtam pajānāti|||

3 Kiñca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| Rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Vedanāya samudayañca atthagamañ ca|| Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañ ca||

4 Yathā pathamasutte tathā vitthāretabbo||| 3

7 (7) Upādāparitassanā

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra kho|| voca|||

2 Upādāparitassanaṃ⁴ ca vo bhikkhave dessissāmi|| anupādā-⁵aparitassanaṃ⁵ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha³ sādhu³ kam manasi karotha bhāsissāmīti|||

¹ S³ °sallāno

² S¹⁻³ pati°; B °sallāno

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ upādāna° always

⁵ S³ anupādāna always

Evam bhanteti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||
3 Bhagavā etad avoca|||

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti|||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī
ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisā-
nam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisa-
dhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam
vā attānam attani vā rūpam rupasmim vā attānam|||
Tassa tam rūpam¹ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rū-
pavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā² rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti³
viññānam hoti|| tassa⁴ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā⁵ pari-
tassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti||
cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā
ca upādāya ca⁶ paritassati|||

5 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ vā
attānam attani vā vedanaṃ vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa
sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa vedanāpari-
ṇāmaññathābhāvā² vedanāpariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam
hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā
dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso
pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca
upādāya ca paritassati|||

6 Saññam|| pe||

7 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| saṅkhāravantaṃ vā
attānam attani vā saṅkhāre saṅkhāresu vā attānam|||
Tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti|| tassa
saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānu-
parivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānu-
parivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyā-
dāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā
ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati|||

8 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā
attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam|||
Tassa tam viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpa

² S¹⁻³ omit bhāvā

³ S¹⁻³ rūpā^o

⁴ S³ inserts nāma

⁵ B °parivattijā always

⁶ S³ upādāyam

viññānapariṇāmaññāthābhāvā viññānavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānaṃ hoti|| tassa ¹ viññānavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekhavā ca upādāya ca paritassati||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā ² hoti||

10 Kathaṅ ca bhikkhave anupādā-āparitassanā hoti||

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attāni vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññāthā hoti|| tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānaṃ hoti|| tassa ³ rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso ariyādānā na ceva ⁴ uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

12 Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanāvantaṃ vā ⁵ attānaṃ na attāni vā ⁵ vedanaṃ na vedanāya vā ⁵ attānaṃ|| Tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññāthā hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattiviññānaṃ hoti|| tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso ariyādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritassati||

13 Na saññaṃ ⁶ pe||

14 Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attāni vā saṅkhāre na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ|| tassa te saṅkhāre vipariṇamanti aññāthā honti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññāthābhāvā na saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānaṃ hoti|| tassa saṅkhāravipariṇā-

¹ S¹⁻³ tasmim

² S¹⁻³ upādāya°

³ B inserts na omitting it after cittaṃ here and further on

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit vā here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ saññāya

mānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso अपरियādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritasati||

15 Navīññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantam vā attānam|| la|| Tassa taṃ viññānam vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññānavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññānam hoti|| tassa ¹ viññānavipariṇāmānuparivattajā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti|| cetaso अपरियādānā na ceva uttāsavā hoti na vighātavā na apekhavā anupādāya ca na paritasati||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā ² hotīti||

8 (8) Upādā-paritassanā (2)

1 Sāvatti|| ³

2 Upādā-paritassanañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi anupādā-aparitassanañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

4 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpaṃ etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpaparīṇāmaññathābhāvā ⁴ uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

5 Vedanam etam mama|| la||

6 Saññam etam mama||

7 Saṅkhare etam mama||

8 Viññānam etam mama esohaṃ asmi eso me attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

9 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādā-paritassanā hoti||

10 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā hoti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert taṃ ; B having na as usual

² S¹⁻³ anupādāya ³ S¹⁻³ add-tatra—voca—always

⁴ S¹⁻³ tassa taṃ rūpaṃ pariṇāma°

11 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassati|| Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa rūpa-vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

12 Vedanaṃ netam mama||

13 Saññaṃ netam mama||

14 Sankhārā netam mama||

15 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti samanupassati|| tassa taṃ viññānaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññānavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā||

16 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-āparitassanā hotīti||

9 (9) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (1)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannassa||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atitasmim rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā aniccā|| la||

4 Saññā aniccā|| pe||

5 Saṅkhārā aniccā atītānāgatā|| Ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

6 Viññānaṃ aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana vādo paccuppannassa||| Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atitasmim viññānaṃsmim anapekho hoti|| anāgataṃ viññānaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppannassa viññānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti|||

10 (10) *Atītānāgatapaccuppanna* (2)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkham atītānāgataṃ|| ko pana

vādo paccuppanassa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

3 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

4 Saññā dukkhā|| |

5 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

6 Viññānam dukkham atītānāgatam|| ko vādo paccuppanassa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññānasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññānam nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa viññānassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti|||

11 (11) Atītānāgatapaccuppanna (8)

1 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

2 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā atītānāgatam|| ko pana vādo paccuppanassa|| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam rūpaṃ nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti||

3 Vedanā anattā|||

4 Saññā anattā|||

5 Saṅkhārā anattā|||

6 Viññānam anattā atītānāgatam|| ko pana vādo paccuppanassa||| Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññānasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññānam nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa viññānassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti ti|||

Nakulapituvaggo pathamo||| ¹

Tassuddānam||| ²

Nakulapitā Devadahā||

Dve pi ³ Haliddikāni ca||

Samādhi Patisallānā|| ⁴

¹ Sr.³ °vaggam paṭhamam

³ Omitted by Sr.³

² Sr.³ tatrud°

⁴ S³ °sallānam

Upādā paritassanā duve||¹
 Atitānāgatapaccuppannā||²
 Vaggo tena vuccati||

CHAPTER II ANICCAVAGGO DUTIYO

12 (1) *Aniccam*

1 Evam me sutam|| Sāvattiyam||
 2 Tatra kho|||³
 3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| pe||
 4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā aniccā|| Saṅkhārā aniccā||
 Viññāṇam aniccam||
 7 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
 pi nibbindati|| Vedanāya pi nibbindati|| Saññāya pi
 nibbindati|| Saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| Viññāṇasmim pi
 nibbindati|| nibbindam virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimut-
 tasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitam
 brahmacariyam katam karaniyam nāparam itthattāyāti
 pajānātiti|||

13 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||⁴
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkham|| Vedanā dukkhā||
 Saññā dukkhā|| Saṅkhārā dukkhā|| Viññāṇam duk-
 kham|||
 8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti|||

14 (3) *Anattā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||
 3-7 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| Vedanā anattā|| Saññā
 anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā|| Viññāṇam anattā|||
 4 Evam passam bhikkhave||| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
 nātiti|||⁵

¹ S³ dve² S¹⁻³ atitānāgatam tīni (S¹ oṇi)³ S¹⁻³ add voca⁴ Tatra—voca—is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always⁵ Complete in B

15 (4) *Yad anicca (1)*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| ~~yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattaṃ yad anattaṃ taṃ netam~~
mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ¹ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

5 Saññā aniccā|||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

16 (5) *Yad anicca (2)*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|||²

5 Saññā dukkhā|||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā|||

7 Viññāṇam dukkhāṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 (6) *Yad anicca (3)*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ S¹ evamevatam ; B evammetam ² Complete in S¹-3

mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

4-5-6 Vedanā anattā¹|| Sañña anattā|| Saṅkhārā anat-
tā||¹

7 Viññāṇam anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

8 Evam passam bhikkhave|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti
pajānātīti||

18 (7) Hetu (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtam bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto niccam bhavissāti||

4 Vedanā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo vedanāya
uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā
kuto niccā bhavissati||²

5 Sañña aniccā|| pe||

6 Saṅkhārā aniccā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo saṅkhārā-
nam uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave
saṅkhārā kuto niccā bhavissanti||

7 Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññā-
ṇassa uppādāya so pi anicco|| aniccasambhūtam bhikkhave
viññāṇam kuto niccam bhavissati||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (8) Hetu (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo
rūpassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhik-
khava rūpaṃ kuto sukham bhavissati||

4 Vedanā dukkhā|| pe||

5 Saññā dukkhā||

6 Saṅkhārā dukkhā||¹

¹ Complete in S¹.3

² S¹.3 bhavissatīti

7 Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi dukkho|| dukkhasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati|||

8 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

20 (9) Hetu (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave ānattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave rūpaṃ kuto attā bhavissati|||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||¹ Saññā anattā|| Saṅkhārā anattā||¹

7 Viññāṇaṃ anattā|| yo pi hetu yo pi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya so pi anattā|| anattasambhūtam bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ kuto attā bhavissati|||

8 Evam passam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

21 (10) Ānanda

1 Sāvattiyam ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Nirodho nirodho ti bhante vuccati|| Katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhamānaṃ nirodhā² nirodho ti vuccatīti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhatam paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ³ nirodhadhammaṃ|| tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

5 Vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā tassā nirodhā⁴ nirodho ti⁵ vuccati|||⁶

6-7 Saññā aniccā¹ Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasā-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B nirodho always

³ S¹ virāgu^o always

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert tassa

⁵ S¹⁻³ nirodhāti

⁶ S¹ pavuccati

muppanā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā
nirodhadhammā tesam nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

8 Viññānam aniccam saṅkhatam paṭicasamuppannam
khayadhammam vayadhammam virāgadhammam niro-
dhadhammam tassa nirodhā nirodho ti vuccati|||

9 Imesam kho Ānanda dhammānam nirodhā nirodho ti
vuccati|||

Aniccavaggo dutiyo|||

Tatruddānam|||

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca ¹||

Yad aniccā ² apare tayo||

Hetunā pi tayo vuttā||

Ānandena ca te dasā ti|||³

CHAPTER III BHĀRAVAGGO TATIYO

22 (1) Bhāram

1-2 Sāvattiyam||| Tatra kho|||

3 Bhāram ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi|| bhārahāram ⁴ ca
bhārādānam ca bhāranikkhepanaṅca|| tam suṅātha|||

4 Katamo bhikkhave bhāro|||

Pañcupādānakkhandhā tissa vacanīyam|| katame pañca|||
Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho
saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānu-
pādānakkhandho|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhāro|||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave bhārahāro||⁵ Puggalo tissa
vacanīyam|| yoyam ⁶ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam
vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro|||⁷

¹ S¹ ya ; omitted by S³ ² S¹⁻³ anattā instead of yadaniccā

³ S¹⁻³ pūrito vago instead of catedasāti

⁴ S¹ bhāramhāram

⁵ S¹ bhārā°, the last ā being erased

⁶ B svāyam

⁷ S³ bhārā° corrected to bhara°

6 Katamaṃ ca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

Yāyam taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrā-
bhinandinī|| seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhava-
taṇhā|| idam vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ||¹ yo tassā-
yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti
anālayo|| idam vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ ti||

8 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvāna Sugato athā-
param etad avoca satthā||

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā||
bhārahāro² ca puggalo||
bhārādānaṃ dukkhaṃ loke||
bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ || 1 ||

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāram||
aññaṃ bhāram ānādiya³||
samūlaṃ taṇham abbhuyha||
nicchāto parinibbuto ti|| 2 ||

23 (2) *Pariñña*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariñ-
ñāna|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca⁴ bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rupam
bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| vedanā pariññeyyo
dhammo|| saññā pariññeyyo dhammo|| saṅkhārā pariñ-
ñeyyo dhammo|| viññāṇam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime
vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā⁵||

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā⁶|| Yo bhikkhave
rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo|| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave pariññāti||

24 (3) *Parijānaṃ (or Abhijānaṃ)*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ S¹ bhārā° ² S¹⁻³ bhārā° ³ S¹ odiya; S³ odiyam

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁵ S¹⁻³ omit dhammā ⁶ S¹⁻³ add ti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anabhijānam aparijānaṃ¹ avirā-jayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

4 Vedanam anabhijānam|| pe||

5-6 Saññam anabhijānam|| Sañkhāre anabhijānam||¹

7 Viññāṇam anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayamaṃ appa-jahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

8 Rūpañca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virā-jayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya||

9-11 Vedanam abhijānaṃ|| Saññam||² Sañkhāre||²

12 Viññāṇam abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayamaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti||

25 (4) Chandarāga

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evamaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālāvatthukatamaṃ anabhāvakatamaṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ||

3 Yo vedanāya chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evamaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

4 Yo saññāya chandarāgo||

5 Yo sañkhāresu chandarāgo tam pajahatha||³ Evamaṃ te sañkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhammā||

6 Yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgo tam pajahatha|| Evamaṃ taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālāvatthukatamaṃ anabhāvakatamaṃ āyatim anuppādadhamman ti||

26 (5) Assādo (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pubbe⁴ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattassa sato etad aho si||

4 Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissara-ṇaṃ|| Ko vedanāya|| Ko saññāya|| Ko sañkhārānaṃ|| Ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādinavo kiṃ nissaraṇan ti||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add abhijānaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ omit yo sañkhāresu^o

⁴ S³ adds va

5 Tassa mayham bhikkhave etad ahosi|||

6 Yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ duk-
khaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ rūpaṃ ādinavo||| Yo
rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ|| idaṃ
rūpaṃ nissaraṇaṃ||

7 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca|||¹

8 Yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca|||

9 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ||
ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ² saṅkhārā aniccā duk-
khā vipariṇāmadhammā|| ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādinavo|||
Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ||
idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|||

10 Yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanas-
saṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ assādo||| Yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ
dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| ayaṃ viññānaṃ ādi-
navo||| Yo viññānaṃsmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāga-
pahānaṃ|| idaṃ viññānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|||

11 Yāva kiṃcāham³ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādina-
vañca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ
nābhaññāsimi⁴ neva tāvāham bhikkhave sadevake loke
samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sa-
devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambud-
dhoti⁵ paccaññāsimi|||

12 Yato ca khvāham⁶ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ
upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādina-
vaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ ab-
bhaññāsimi|| aññāham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake
sabhrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanus-
sāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhim abhisambuddhoti pac-
caññāsimi|||

13 Nānañca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi Akuppā me
cetovimutti⁷ ayaṃ antimā jāti natthidāni punabbhavoti|||

¹ Complete in B

² B yo

³ B kiṃcāham always

⁴ B na^o; S¹ na a^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ omits ti here and further on

⁶ S¹⁻³ khoham

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ceto here and further on

27 (6) *Assādo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| Yāvata rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

4 Rūpassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo rūpassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata rūpassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

5 Rūpassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata rūpassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

6-8 Vedanāyāham bhikkhave[†]|||

9-11 Saññāyāham bhikkhave|||

12-14 Saṅkhārānāham bhikkhave[†]|||

15 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave assādapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa assādo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

16 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanam acarim|| yo viññāṇassa ādinavo tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata viññāṇassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho|||

17 Viññāṇassāham bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanam acarim|| yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇam tad ajjhagamam|| yāvata viññāṇassa nissaraṇam paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭham|||

18-19 Yāva kivañcāham bhikkhave imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhāññāsīm|| gha|| abbhāññāsīm|||

20 Nāṇaṇca pana me dassanam udapādi Akuppā me cetovimutti|| ayam antimā jāti|| natthidāni punabbhavo ti|||

28 (7) *Assādo* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa|| na

† Complete in S^t-3

yidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājanti|||

4 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa ādinavo abhaviṣṣa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādinavo|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti|||

5 No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmā¹ nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā rūpasmā nissaranti|||

6-8 No cedam bhikkhave vedanāya²|||

9-11 No cedam bhikkhave saññāya|| pe||

12-14 No cedam bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa³|| nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti|||

15 No cedam bhikkhave viññānaṃ assādo abhaviṣṣa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññānaṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññānaṃ assādo|| tasmā sattā viññānaṃ sārājanti|||

16 No cedam bhikkhave viññānaṃ ādinavo abhaviṣṣa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññānaṃ nibbindeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññānaṃ ādinavo|| tasmā sattā viññānaṃ nibbindanti|||

17 No cedam bhikkhave viññānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa|| na yidaṃ sattā viññānaṃ nissareyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| tasmā sattā viññānaṃ nissaranti|||

18 Yāva kīvaṇca bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññaṃsu|| neva tāva⁴ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā

¹ S¹⁻³ rūpasmiṃ ; further on (17) viññānaṃ

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ So B, perhaps involuntarily ; complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B tāvaṃ

sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā¹ nis-
saṭṭā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena² cetasā
viharimsu|||

19 Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesam pañcannam
upādānakkhandhānam assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca
ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtam abbhāñ-
ñamsu|| atha³ bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā
sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇipajā sadevamanussā nis-
saṭṭā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādikatena cetasā viha-
rantīti⁴|||

29 (8) Abhinandanam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhi-
nandati|| yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhas-
mā ti vadāmi|||

4 Yo vedanam abhinandati⁵|||

5 Yo saññaṃ abhinandati|||

6 Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati⁵|||

7 Yo viññāṇam abhinandati dukkhaṃ so abhinandati||
yo dukkham abhinandati aparimutto so dukkhasmā ti
vadāmi|||

8 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpam nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so
nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati|| pe||

10 Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati|||

11 Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati⁵|||

12 Yo viññāṇam nābhinandati dukkhaṃ so nābhinan-
dati|| yo dukkham nābhinandati parimutto so dukkhasmāti
vadāmiti|||

30 (9) Uppādaṃ

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti⁶ pā-

¹ B obhrahmaṇiyā pajāya omanussāya, here and further
on ² B vipariyādi° ³ S³ adds kho ⁴ B oviharanti

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibatti here only

tubhāvo dukkhasseṣo uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

4-6 Yo vedanāya ¹||| Yo saññāya||| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ ¹|||

7 Yo viññānaṣṣa uppādo ̥hiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseṣo uppādo rogānaṃ ̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

8 Yo ca ² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseṣo nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo|||

9-11 Yo vedanāya||| ³ Yo saññāya||| ³ Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||| ³

12 Yo viññānaṣṣa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseṣo nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamoti|||

31 (10) *Aghamūlaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Aghañ ca bhikkhave desissāmi aghamūlañ ca|| taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Katamañca bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

Rūpam bhikkhave aghaṃ|| vedanā aghaṃ|| saññā aghaṃ|| saṅkhārā aghaṃ|| viññānaṃ aghaṃ||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ|||

5 Katamañ ca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ||| Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhinandinī|| seyyathidaṃ Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā||| Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ ti|||

32 (11) *Pabhaṅgu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pabhaṅguṃ ca bhikkhave desissāmi apabhaṅguṃ ca||| Taṃ suṇātha|||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu kiñca apabhaṅgu|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S³ adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ add nirodho; S³ omits yo saññāya

5 Rūpam bhikkhave pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo¹ atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu|||

6 Vedanā pabhaṅgu|| yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu|||

7 Saññā pabhaṅgu|||

8 Saṅkharā pabhaṅgu|| yo tesam nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgu|||

9 Viññānam pabhaṅgu|| yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo idam apabhaṅgūti|||

Bhāravaggo tatiyo|||

Tatruddānam|||²

Bhāram Pariññam Parijānam||

Chandarāgam ca catutthakam||

Assādā ca tayo vuttā||

Abhinandanam aṭṭhamam||

Uppādam Aghamūlañ ca||

Ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūti|||³

CHAPTER IV NATUMHĀKAVAGGO CATUTTHO

33 (1) *Natumhāka* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākam|||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnam hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|||

6 Vedanā na tumhākam tam pajahatha|| sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|||

7 Saññā|| pe||

¹ S¹-3 upasamo here only

² B udānam only

³ S¹-3 Bhāram pariññam abhijānam chandarāgena tayo ca assādo abhinandanā ca uppādo aghamūlam pabhaṅgūti

8 Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha|| te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti||

9 Viññānaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yam imasmim̐ Jetavane tiṇakattha-sākhā-palāsam tam jano hareyya vā daheyya va yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya|| api nu tumhākaṃ evam assa Amhe jano harati vā dahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotīti||

No hetam bhante||

Tam kissa hetu||

Na hi no etam bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vā ti||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave rūpam na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| tam vo ¹ pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati|| Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| ² Saññā|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ|| Viññānaṃ na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam hi vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti|| ³

34 (2) *Na tumhākaṃ* (2) ⁴

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Yaṃ ⁵ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

4 Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ||

5 Rūpam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

6-8 Vedanā na tumhākaṃ|| pe|| Saññā na tumhākaṃ|| Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ||

9 Viññānaṃ na tumhākaṃ|| tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati||

10 Yam bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ tam pajahatha|| Tam vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti||

35 (3) *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| āraṃe ⁶||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ² Complete in B ³ B bhavissati

⁴ The same as the preceding but for the comparison (§ 10) ⁵ S¹⁻³ add hi ⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

I

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañkhami|| upasañkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhu me¹ bhante Bhagavā sañkhittena dhammam desetu|| yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vūpa-kattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti||| ^m

4 Yam kho bhikkhu anuseti tena sañkham gacchati|| yam nānuseti na tena sañkham gacchati|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam² bhikkhu mayā sañkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti³|||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tena sañkham gacchati||| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkham gacchati||| Saññaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkham gacchati||| Sañkhāre ce anuseti tena sañkham gacchati||| Viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkham gacchati|||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena sañkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce⁴|| Saññaṃ ce⁴|| Sañkhāre ce⁴|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena sañkham gacchati||| Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā sañkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi|||

8 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā sañkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi||| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena sañkham gacchati|| vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| saññaṃ ce||| sañkhāre ce||| viññānaṃ ce anuseti tena sañkham gacchati||| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tena sañkham gacchati||| vedanaṃ ce||| saññaṃ ce||| sañkhāre ce||| viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tena sañkham gacchati||| Imassa kho bhikkhave sañkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datthabbo ti|||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsītam abhinan-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ tam

³ S¹⁻³ jānāsīti

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

ditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā
padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi|||

II

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakattho appamatto ātāpī
pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā-
sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjanti|| tad anu-
taraṃ brahmacariya-pariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam-
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi||| Khīṇā jati
vusitam brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthat-
tāyā ti abbhāññāsi|||

11 Aññataro ca pana¹ so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

36 (4) Bhikkhu (2)

1 Sāvatti||| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pe|| Ekam
antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ
desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpa-
kattho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tam anumiyati|| yam
anumiyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Yaṃ nānuseti na-
tam anumiyati|| yaṃ nānumiyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gac-
chatīti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena āttham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tam anumiyati|| yam anumi-
yati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati||| Vedanaṃ ce anuseti|||
Saññaṃ ce anuseti||| Saṅkhāre ce anuseti²||| Viññāṇaṃ
ce anuseti tam anumiyati|| yam anumiyati tena saṅkhaṃ
gacchati|||

7 Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tam anumiyati|| yam

¹ Missing in B

² Complete in S¹⁻³ which have saṅkhāraṇce here only and
further on saṅkhāre ca

nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti¹|| Saññaṃ ce nānuseti|| Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho ham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmiti||

8 Sādhū sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi|| Rūpaṃ ce² bhikkhave anuseti tam anumīyati|| yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| pe|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññānaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumīyati|| yaṃ anumīyati³ tena saṅkham gacchati|| Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Vedanaṃ ce|| Saññaṃ ce|| Saṅkhāre ce|| Viññānaṃ ce nānuseti na tam anumīyati|| yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkham gacchati|| Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabo ti||

9 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi||

10 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakatṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto||pe||⁴

11 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣiti||

37 (5) Ānanda (1)

1 Savatthi|| ārāme||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando|| pa||⁵

3 Ekam antam nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca|| Sace tam Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyumaṃ|| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati ṭhitānaṃ⁶ aññathattam paññāyatīti|| evaṃ puṭṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ ca, S³ always, S¹ almost always

³ S¹⁻³ omit yaṃ anumīyati

⁴ 9-10 are missing in B, being represented by ||la||

⁵ So B; more complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ B ṭhitassa always

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum||| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī|| evam puṭṭho ham bhante evam vyākareyyam|||

5 Rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī||| Evam puṭṭhāham bhante evam vyākareyyanti|||

6 Sādhu sādhu Ānanda||| Rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānam|| Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||| Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī||| Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda evam vyākareyyāsīti|||

38 (6) *Ānanda* (2)

1-2 Sāvattthi|| ārāme||| Atha kho ayasmā Ānando|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca||| Sace taṃ Ānanda evam puccheyyum||| Katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam¹ aññathattam paññāyittha||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyissati||| Katamesaṃ dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatitī|||

Evam puṭṭho tvam Ānanda kinti vyākareyyāsīti|||

4 Sace mam bhante evam puccheyyum||| Katamesam āvuso Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha|| Katamesam dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitā-

¹ B t̥hitassanaṃ in 3-4; elsewhere t̥hitassa always

naṃ aññathattam paññāyissati|| katamesaṃ dhammānam
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam
paññāyatīti||| Evam puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākarey-
yam|||

5 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam atitaṃ niruddham vipariṇatam||
tassa uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa añña-
thattam paññāyittha||| Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vipari-
ṇatā|| tassā uppādo paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitāya
aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā sañña||| Ye saṅkhārā
atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| tesam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yaṃ ¹
viññāṇam atitaṃ niruddham vipariṇatam|| tassa uppādo
paññāyittha vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññā-
yittha|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha|||

6 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam ajātam apātubhūtam|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati||| pe ²||| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātu-
bhūtam|| tassa uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati
t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyissati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyissati
vayo paññāyissati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyissati|||

7 Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpam jātam pātubhūtam tassa uppādo
paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati|||
Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| la|| Yā sañña|| Ye saṅkhārā jātā
pātubhūtā|| tesam uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitā-
nam aññathattam paññāyati||| Yaṃ viññāṇam jātam
pātubhūtam tassa uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa
aññathattam paññāyati|||

Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānam uppādo paññāyati vayo
paññāyati t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyatīti||| Evam
puṭṭho ham bhante evaṃ vyākareyyan ti|||

8 Sādhū sādhū Ānanda||| Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ati-
tam niruddham vipariṇatam|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||| Yā

¹ Omitted by S¹-3

² More complete in B

vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam
atītam niruddham parinātam|| tassa uppādo paññāyittha
vayo paññāyittha t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyittha||
Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyittha vayo
paññāyittha t̥hitānam aññathattam paññāyittha||

9 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam ajātam apātubhūtam|| tassa
uppādo paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathat-
tam paññāyissati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅ-
kharā|| Yaṃ viññāṇam ajātam apātubhūtam|| tassa uppādo
paññāyissati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathattam pañ-
ñāyissati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyis-
sati vayo paññāyissati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyissati||

10 Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpam jātam pātubhūtam|| tassa
uppādo paññāyati vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam
paññāyati|| Yā vedanā|| Yā saññā|| Ye saṅkhārā||
Yaṃ viññāṇam jātam pātubhūtam|| tassa uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānam uppādo paññāyati
vayo paññāyati t̥hitassa aññathattam paññāyati||

11 Eṃvaṃ puṭṭho tvam Ānanda vyākareyyāsi¹||

39 (7) Anudhamma (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhik-
khuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā-bahulam
vihareyya|| vedanāya nibbidā-bahulam vihareyya|| saññāya
nibbidā-bahulam vihareyya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulam
vihareyya|| viññāṇe nibbidā-bahulam vihareyya||

4 So rūpe nibbidā-bahulam viharanto|| vedanāya|| sañ-
ñāya|| saṅkhāresu nibbidā-bahulam viharanto|| viññāṇe
nibbidā-bahulam viharanto rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanam||
saññam|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti||

5 So rūpam pari jānam|| vedanam|| saññam|| saṅkhāre||
viññāṇam pari jānam parimuccati² rūpamhā|| parimuccati

¹ S¹-3 vyākareyyāti

² Missing in S¹-3

vedanāya|| pari° saññāya|| pari° saṅkarehi|| pari° viññānamhā|| pari° jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

40 (8) *Anudhamma* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmīti||

41 (9) *Anudhamma* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3-5 Dhammānudhamma|| la|| Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī vihareyya|| la|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

42 (10) *Anudhamma* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Dhammānudhammapaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| vedanāya|| sannāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāne anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| pe|| rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ pari jānāti||¹

5 So rūpam pari jānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ pari jānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā|| parimuccati vedanāya|| parimuccati saññāya|| parimuccati saṅkhārehi²|| parimuccati viññānaṃhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi|| parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

Natumhākavaggo catuttho;
uddānam||³

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit pari° saṅkhārehi

³ S¹⁻³ tatrūddānaṃ

Natumhākena dve vuttā||
 Bhikkhūhi apare duve|||
 Ānandena ca ¹ dve vuttā||
 Anudhammehi dve dukā ti|||

CHAPTER V ATTADĪPAVAGGO PAÑCAMO

43 (1) *Attadīpa*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anañña-
 saraṇā dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā|||

4 Attadīpānam bhikkhave viharatam attasaraṇānam
 anaññasaraṇānam dhammadīpānam dhammasaraṇānam
 anaññasaraṇānam yoni yeva ² upaparikkhitabbo|| kimjātikā
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kimpahotikā ti ³|||

5 Kimjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanas-
 supāyāsā kim pahotikā|||

6 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī
 ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappuri-
 sāram adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappuri-
 sādhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam
 vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam|||
 Tassa tam rūpam vipariṇamati aññathā ⁴ hoti|| tassa
 rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevaduk-
 khadomanassupāyāsā|||

7 Vedanam attato samanupassati vedanāvantaṃ va ut-
 tānam attani vā vedanam vedanāya vā attānam||| Tassa sā ⁴
 vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā ⁵ hoti|| tassa ⁶ vedanāvīpa-
 riṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva|| la|| upāyāsā|||

8 Saññaṃ attato samanupassati|||

9 Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati||| ⁷

10 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā
 attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim va attānam|||

¹ Missing in S¹

² B yoniso va

³ S³ kimpahotikā, S¹ kimpahoti

⁴ B adds ca here and further on

⁵ Omitted by S³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert sā ⁷ Complete in S¹⁻³

Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ pariṇamati aññathā hoti|| tassa viññāṇapariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā|||

11 Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ||¹ pubbe ceva rūpaṃ etarahi ca sabbam rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ² bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati|||

12 Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccati|||

13 Saññāya tveva bhikkhave|| pe||

14 Saṅkhārānaṃ tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva saṅkhārā etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbutoti vuccati|||

15 Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatam veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ|| pubbe ceva viññāṇaṃ etarahi ca sabbam viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammanti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā te pahiyanti|| tesam pahānā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati|| sukhaṃ viharaṃ bhikkhu tadaṅganibbuto ti vuccatīti|||

44 (2) Paṭipadā

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

¹ So B ; S¹⁻³ vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ always

² B sukhavihārī always

3 Sakkāyasamudayagāminim ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyanirodhagāminim ca¹ paṭipadam|| tam suṇātha||

4 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāya samudayagāminī paṭipadā||

5 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjanc ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||

6-8 Vedanam attato||² Saññam|| Sankhāre||²

9 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||

10 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyasamudayagāminī paṭipadāti|| Iti idam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhasamudayagāminī samanupassanāti ayam evettha³ attho||

11 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā||

12 Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānam dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmim vā attānam||

13-15 Na vedanam attato|| Na saññam|| Na sankhāre||

16 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantam vā attānam na attani vā viññānam na viññānasmim vā attānam||

17 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ti|| Iti hidam bhikkhave vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā ti ayam evettha atthoti||

45 (3) Aniccata (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam tam duk-

¹ Missing in B ² Complete in S¹-³ ³ B cevettha always

khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti||| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|| evam etaṃ
sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati vimuccati anupā-
dāya¹ āsavehi|||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|||² Saññā||| Sankhārā|||²

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccam^o °cittam virajjati
vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi|||³

8 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno⁴ cittaṃ virattaṃ
vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi||| Vedanādhātuyā ce^o|||
Saññādhātuyā ce^o||| Sankhāradhātuyā ce^o|||⁵ Viññāṇa-
dhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ vimuttaṃ
hoti anupādāya āsavehi vimuttatā ṭhitam|| ṭhitattā santus-
sitaṃ|| santussitattā na paritassati|| aparitassaṃ paccattañ-
ñeva parinibbāyati||| Khiṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ
kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

46 (4) *Aniccata* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā||| Saññā aniccā||| Sankhārā
aniccā|||

7 Viññāṇam aniccam|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ
dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

8 Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato
pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| pubbantānudiṭṭhinaṃ asati

¹ So B always; S¹⁻³ anupādā; further on anupādāya

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ Complete in all the MSS.

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ Vedanā^o saññā^o|| sankhārā^o|| are complete in S¹⁻³,
missing in B which omits even viññāṇam

aparantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti|| aparantānudiṭṭhīnam asati
 thāmaso parāmaso¹ na hoti|| thāmase parāpase¹ asati
 rūpasmim|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññānasmim
 cittam virajjati vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi||| Vimuttattā
 t̥hitam t̥hitattā santusitam santusitattā na paritassati||
 aparitassam paccattaññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti^o
 oitthattāyāti na pajānātīti|||

47 (5) Samanupassanā

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekāvi-
 hitam attānam samanupassamānā samanupassanti|| sabbe
 te pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesaṃ vā
 aññataram|||

4 Katame pañca|||

Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī||
 la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati||
 rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā
 attānam|| Vedanam||| Saññam||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānam
 attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani
 vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||| Iti ayam ceva
 samanupassanā Asmīti cassa adhigatam² hoti|||

5 Asmīti kho pana bhikkhave adhigate³ atha pañcannam
 indriyānam avakkanti hoti|| cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa
 ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa|||

6 Atthi bhikkhave mano atthi dhammā atthi vij-
 jādhatu⁴|| avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena⁵
 puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa Asmīti pissa hoti||
 Ayam aham asmīti pissa hoti|| Bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Na
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Rūpī bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Arūpī
 bhavissanti pissa hoti|| Saññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||
 Asaññī bhavissanti pissa hoti||| Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavis-
 santi pissa hoti|||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ thāmasāparāmāso—e, S³ having at first
 mā, afterwards ma in °paramāso—e; S¹ having always mā
 corrected to mā. ² B avigatam ³ S¹⁻³ attato; B avigate

⁴ B avijjādhatu, omitting atthi ⁵ B cetasikena

7 Titṭhanti kho pana¹ bhikkhave tattheva pañcindriyāni²|| Athettha sutavato ariyasāvakaṃ avijjā pahiyati vijjā uppajjati|| Tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā Asmīti pissa na hoti|| Ayam aham asmīti pissa na hoti|| Bhavissanti|| Na bhavissanti|| Rūpī|| Arūpī|| Saññī|| Asaññī|| Nevasaññināsaññī bhavissanti pissa na hotīti||

48 (6) Khandhā

1-2 Sāvattṭhi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pañcā³ bhikkhave khandhe desissāmi pañcupādānakhandhe ca|| 4 taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā||

5 Yaṃ⁵ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam⁶ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre⁷ santike vā ayam vuccati rūpakkhandho||

6-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| pe||

8 Ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā|| pa|| ayam vuccati saṅkhārakkhandhā||

9 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam⁸ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre⁹ santike vā ayam vuccati viññāṇakkhandho||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā||

11 Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānakhandhā||

12 Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavam upādāniyaṃ||⁶ ayam vuccati rūpupādānakhandho||

13-15 Yā kāci vedanā|| la|| yā dūre santike vā sāsavā upādāniyā ayam vuccati vedanupādānakhandho|| Yā kāsaññā|| pe|| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| gha|| sāsavā upādāniyā ayam vuccati saṅkhārupādānakhandho||

¹ B Titṭhanteva kho

² S¹⁻³ omit ni

³ S³ adds ca

⁴ B omits ca

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁶ B upādāniyo always

16 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavam upādāṇiyam|| ayam vuccati
viññāṇupādānakkhandho|||

17 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti|||

49 (7) Soṇo (1)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe¹
viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Ye keci² Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti
samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti samanupassanti||
Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| kim aññattha³ ya-
thābhūtaṃ adassanā|||

5 Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya vipariṇāmadhammāya
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā|||

6 Aniccāya saññāya|||

7 Aniccehi saṅkhārehi dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā|||

8 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti vā samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti
vā samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti vā samanupassanti||
kim aññattha yathābhūtaṃ adassanā⁴|||

9 Ye keci⁵ Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena
rūpena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena Seyyo ham asmīti pi
na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham asmīti pi na samanupassan-

¹ S¹ sāvatthiyam ² S³ ye hi keci ; S¹ yo hi koci

³ So S¹⁻³ ; B aññatra ; both always

⁴ S¹⁻³ add ya

⁵ S¹⁻³ ye ca kho

ti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| kim aññattha
yathābhūta dāssanā|||

10-12 Aniccāya vedanāya||| Aniccāya saññāya|||
Aniccehi saṅkhārehi|||

13 Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena vipariṇāmadhammena
Seyyo ham asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Sadiso ham
asmīti pi na samanupassanti|| Hīno ham asmīti pi na
samanupassanti|| kim aññattha yathābhūta dāssanā|||

14 Tam kim maññasi Soṇa || Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vā ti|||

Aniccā bhante|||

16-17 Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

18 Viññānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti|||

No etam bhante|||

19 Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccu-
ppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumāṃ
vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ rū-
paṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evam
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ|||

20-22 Yā kāci vedanā|||[†] Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci
saṅkhārā[†]|||

23 Yam kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ

[†] Complete in S¹⁻³

ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ va sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ
Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam|||

24 Evam passaṃ Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rupasmim pi
nibbindati|| vedanāya pi nibbindati|| saññāya pi nibbindati||
saṅkhāresu pi nibbindati|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati|||
Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim
vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti||| Khīnā jāti vusitaṃ brahmaca-
riyam kataṃ karaṇīyam nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

50 (8) Soṇo (2)

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe
viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekaṃ
antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇam gahapatiputtam
Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Ye ¹ keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ na
pajānanti|| rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhaṃ
na pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajā-
nanti||| Vedanaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| vedanāsamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanāniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Saññaṃ na pajānanti|| pe||| Saṅkhāre na pajā-
nanti|| saṅkhārasamudayaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāraniro-
dhaṃ na pajānanti|| saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na
pajānanti|| Viññāṇaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇasamudayaṃ na
pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodhaṃ na pajānanti|| viññāṇanirodha-
gāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānanti|| na me te Soṇa samaṇā
vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu
vā brāhmaṇasammata na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmañ-
ñatthaṃ vā brāhmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam
abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti|||

5 Ye ca kho keci Soṇa ² samaṇā va brāhmaṇā vā Rūpaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ insert hi

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

pajānanti rūpasamudayam pajānanti rūpanirodham pajānanti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| Vedanam pajānanti|| pe|| Saññam pajānanti|| Saṅkhāre pajānanti|| Viññānam pajānanti|| viññānasamudayam pajānanti|| viññānanirodham pajānanti viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānanti|| te kho¹ me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca² brāhmaṇasammata|| te ca panāyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ ca brāhmaññatthaṃ ca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

51 (9) Nandikkhaya (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ Aniccanti passati|| yāyaṃ³ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ⁴ suvimuttanti vuccati||

4 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ Aniccā ti⁵ passati|| yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

5 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññam Aniccāti passati|| pe||

6 Anicce yeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre Aniccāti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati||

7 Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññānam Aniccanti passati|| Yāyaṃ hoti sammādiṭṭhi sammāpassaṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti||

52 (10) Nandikkhaya (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹ ceva ; S³ vā

³ So B ; S¹⁻³ sāssa always

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit vimuttaṃ always

⁵ B aniccanti

3 Rūpam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha rūpāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| rūpam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpāniccātāṇ ca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

4 Vedanam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha vedāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| vedanam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto vedāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedānāya nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

5 Saññam bhikkhave|||

6 Saṅkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha saṅkhārāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| saṅkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto saṅkhārāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto saṅkhāresu nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo|| nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati|||

7 Viññānam bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha viññānāniccātāṇca¹ yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha|| viññānam bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto viññānāniccātāṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññānāsmiṃ nibbindati|| nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti|||

Attadīpavaggo pañcamo|||

Tassuddānam|||²

Attadīpā Paṭīpadā|| dve ca honti Aniccātā||
Samanupassanā Khandhā|| dve Soṇa dve Nandikkhayena
cā ti|||

Mūlapaññāsakam samattaṃ|||

Tassa mūlapaññāsakassa vaggassuddānam³ |||

¹ All the MSS. have viññāṇa°

² S¹-3 tatra°

³ S¹-3 vagguddānam

Nakulapitā Aniccā¹ ca||
 Bhārena Tumhākena ca||²
 Attadīpena paññāso||
 Pathamo tena vuccatīti||³

SECTION II MAJJHIMA-PAÑÑĀSA

CHAPTER I UPĀYAVAGGO PATHAMO

53 (1) Upāyo

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Upāyo⁴ bhikkhave avimutto anupāyo vimutto|||

4 Rūpupāyam bhikkhave viññānam tiṭṭhamānam
 tiṭṭheyya rūparammaṇam rūpapatitṭham⁵ nandupaseva-
 nam⁶ virūhim vuddhim vepullam āpajjeyya|||⁷ Saṅkhāra-
 rammaṇam saṅkhārapatitṭham nandupasevanam vuddhim
 virūhim vepullam āpajjeyya|||

5 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya|| Aham aññatra rūpā
 aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
 viññānassa/ āgatim vā, gatim vā, cutim vā, upapattim⁸ vā,
 vuddhim vā, virūhim vā, vepullam vā⁹ paññāpessamīti
 netam tṭhānam vijjati|||

6-10 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
 hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam patitṭhā viññā-
 ṇassa na hoti||| Vedanāya dhātuyā ce bhikkhave|||¹⁰
 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave||| Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce
 bhikkhave||| Viññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam
 patitṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti|||

11 Tad apatitṭhitam viññānam avirūham anabhisa-

¹ B °pitu anicco ² Omitted by B ³ S¹⁻³ pavuccatīti

⁴ B upayo always ⁵ S¹⁻³ °ppatitṭham always

⁶ B °secanam always ⁷ B adds || la||

⁸ S¹⁻³ uppattim always ⁹ B omits the three later vā

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ add bhikkhuno always

khārañca¹ vimuttam|| vimuttattā t̥hitam t̥hitattā santusitam
santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccattaññeva
parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam
karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

54 (2) *Bijam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcimāni bhikkhave bijajātāni||| Katamāni pañca|||
Mūlabijam khandhabijam aggabijam phalubijam² bijabi-
jaññeva pañcamam|||

4 Imāni cassu³ bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni
apūtīni⁴ avātātapahatāni sārādāni⁵ sukhasayitāni pathavī
ca nāssa āpo ca nāssa||| Api nu imāni⁶ bhikkhave pañca-
bijajātāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti⁷|||

No hetam bhante|||

5 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni khaṇḍāni
pūtīni vātātapahatāni sārādāni na sukhasayitāni pathavī ca
assa āpo ca assa||| Api nu imāni bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni
vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti|||

No hetam bhante|||⁸

6 Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni akhaṇḍāni||| la||
sukhasayitāni pathavī ca assa āpo ca assa||| api nu imāni
bhikkhave pañcabijajātāni vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyyunti|||

Evam bhante|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavīdhātu evam catasso
viññāṇat̥thitiyo dat̥thabbā|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpo-
dhātu evam nandirāgo dat̥thabbo|| seyyathāpi bhikkhave
pañcabijajātāni evam viññāṇam sāhāram dat̥thabbam|||

8 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhave viññāṇam tit̥thamānam

¹ S¹⁻³ ośaṅkhacca

² S³ phala^o; this word S¹⁻³ put before agga^o

³ S¹⁻³ cassa always ⁴ Missing here in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B and S¹; S³ sārādāni always ⁶ B numāni always

⁷ B āpajjeyyanti always

⁸ This paragraph (5) is omitted in B

tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpapatitṭhaṃ nandupasevanaṃ
vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

9 Vedanupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya|| la|| nandupasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam
āpajjeyya|||

10 Saññupāyaṃ vā bhikkhave|| pe||

11 Saṅkhārūpāyaṃ vā bhikkhave viññānaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ
tiṭṭheyya saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārapatitṭhaṃ nandu-
pasevanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyya|||

12 Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya||| Aham aññatra rūpā
aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi
viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā¹ upapattiṃ vā
vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā² paññāpessāmi
netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati||

13 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti|||

14-16 Vedanādhātuyā ce|| Saññādhātuyā ce|| Saṅkhā-
radhātuyā ce||

17 Viññānadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno
hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ patitṭhā viññā-
ṇassa na hoti|||

18 Tad apatitṭhitam viññānaṃ avirūḷhiṃ anabhi-
saṅkhāraṇca³ vimuttaṃ|| vimuttattā ṭhitam ṭhitattā santu-
sitam santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccat-
taññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīnā jāti|| la|| nāparam
itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

55 (3) Udānaṃ

1 Sāvattiyam|||

2 Tatra⁴ kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi||| No cassa⁵
no ca me siyā na bhavissati⁶ na me bhavissatīti||| Evam

¹ S¹⁻³ put cutiṃ vā after uppattiṃ vā, instead of vuddhiṃ
vā, which is, consequently, missing

² B omits the two later vā ³ S¹⁻³ °saṅkhacca as above

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert —voca—

⁵ B cassaṃ always; S¹⁻³ once (in paragraph 16)

⁶ B nābhavissa always

adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni ¹ sañño-
janānīti|||

3 Evam vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad
avoca||| Yathā katham pana bhante no cassa no ca me
siyā nābhavissa na me bhavissatīti evam adhimuccamāno
bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvi||
la|| sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati
rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā
attānam|| Vedanam|| ² Saññam|| Sañkhāre|| ² Viññānam
attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani
vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attanam|||

5 So aniccām rūpam Aniccām rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| aniccām vedanam Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| aniccām saññam||| ³ anicce sañkhāre Aniccā
sañkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| aniccām viññānam
Aniccām viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

6 Dukkham rūpam Dukkham rūpanti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| dukkham vedanam|| ² dukkham saññam||
dukkhe sañkhāre|| ² dukkham viññānam Dukkham viññā-
nanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

7 Anattam rūpam Anattā rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| anattam vedanam Anattā vedanāti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| anattam saññam||| ³ anatte sañkhāre Anattā
sañkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| anattam viññānam
Anattam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

8 Sañkhatam rūpam Sañkhatam rūpanti yathābhūtam
na pajānāti|| sañkhatam vedanam|| ² sañkhatam saññam||
sañkhate sañkhāre|| ² sañkhatam viññānam Sañkhatam
viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Rūpam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||
Vedanā vibhavissati|| ⁴ Saññā vibhavissati|| Sañkhārā
vibhavissanti|| ⁴ Viññānam vibhavissatīti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ vimuccamāno . . . chindeyyorambhāgiyāni al-
ways ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ Complete in B

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³; S³ has always bhavissati omitting vi

10 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinito|| sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisasadhammassa kovido sappurisasadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| sankhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||

11 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpanti yatthābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ|| aniccaṃ saññaṃ|| anicce sañkhāre|| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

12 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ||

13 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Anattaṃ viññānaṃ||

14 Saṅkhatāṃ rūpaṃ|| la|| Saṅkhatāṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

15 Rūpaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññānaṃ vibhavissatīti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||

16 So rūpassa vibhavā vedanāya vibhavā saññāya vibhavā saṅkharānaṃ vibhavā viññānaṃssa vibhavā evaṃ kho¹ bhikkhu No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

17 Evaṃ adhimuccamāno² bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saññojanānīti||

Katham pana bhante jānato katham passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti||

18 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye³ thāne tāsāṃ āpajjati|| tāsō heso⁴ bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa No cassa⁵ no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||⁶

19 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako atasitāye thāne na tāsāṃ āpajjati|| na heso bhikkhu tāsō sutavato ariyasāvakaṃssa No cassa no ca me siyā na bhavissati na me bhavissatīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ insert bhikkhu—

² S¹⁻³ vuccamāno

³ S¹⁻³ attasi^o always ⁴ B hesā always ⁵ S¹⁻³ nevassa

⁶ B bhavissati here and further on

20 Rūpupāyam vā bhikkhu viññāṇam tiṭṭhamānam tiṭṭheyya rūpārammaṇam rūpapatitṭham nandupasevanam vuddhim virūhim vepullam āpajjeyya|||

21-22 Vedanupāyam vā bhikkhu|| Saññupāyam vā bhikkhu|||

23 Saṅkhārupāyam vā bhikkhu viññāṇam tiṭṭhāmanam tiṭṭheyya|| saṅkhārārammaṇam saṅkhārapatitṭham nandupasevanam vuddhim virūhim vepullam āpajjeyya|||

24 So bhikkhu evam vadeyya||| Aham aññatra rūpā¹ aññatra vedanā² aññatra saṅkhārehi³ viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhim vā virūhim vā vepullam vā⁴ paññāpessāmiti netam thānam vijjati|||

25 Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu⁵ bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam patitṭhā viññānassa na hoti|||

26 Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

27 Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

28 Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno|||

29 Viññānadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti|| rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam patitṭhā viññānassa na hoti|||⁶

30 Tad apatitṭhitam viññāṇam avirūham anabhisaṅkhāraṇca vimuttam|| vimuttattā ṭhitam|| ṭhitattā santusitam|| santusitattā na paritassati|| aparitassam paccatāññeva parinibbāyati||| Khīṇā jāti|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

31 Evam kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato anantarā. āsavānam khayō hotīti|||

56 (4) Upādānam parivaṭṭam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Pañcīme bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|||

Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho-

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S³ inserts aññatra

⁴ B omits the two later vā

⁵ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave here and in 26-29

⁶ The paragraphs 26, 27, 28 are complete in S¹⁻³

vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho sañkhāru-
pādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|||

4 Yāva kivañcāham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam nābhaññāsīm|| neva tāvā-
ham bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassa-
maṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya devamanussāya anuttaraṃ sam-
māsambodhim abhisambuddhoti ¹ paccaññāsīm|||

5 Yato ca kho ham bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkandhe
catuparivaṭṭam yathābhūtam abbaññāsīm athāham bhik-
khave sadevake loke|| pa|| sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ
sambodhim abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsīm|||

6 Kathaṃ ² catuparivaṭṭam||| Rūpam abbaññāsīm||
rūpasamudayam abbaññāsīm|| rūpanirodham abbaññā-
sīm|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbaññāsīm|||
Vedanam||| Saññam||| Sañkhāre||| Viññāṇam abbaññā-
sīm|| viññāṇanirodham abbaññāsīm|| viññāṇanirodham
abbaññāsīm|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abbañ-
ñāsīm|||

7 Katamañca bhikkhave rūpaṃ||| Cattāro ca ³ mahā-
bhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ idaṃ
vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ||| Āhārasamudayā rūpasamu-
dayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho||| Ayam eva ariyo
aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathī-
daṃ sammāditṭhi|| la|| sammāsamādhī|||

8 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ
rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya
paṭipannā te supatipatipannā|| ye supatipannā te ⁴ imasmim
dhammavinaye gādhanti|||

9 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
rūpam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya ⁵ virāgāya ⁵ nirodhāya ⁵
anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino||
ye kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya|||

10 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā|||. Chayime bhikkhave

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ti always

² B inserts ca

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit ye^o ote

⁵ B omit ya

vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā vedanā|| sotasamphassajā vedanā|| ghānasamphassajā|| jivhāsamphassajā|| kāya-samphassajā|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

11 Ye hi ¹ keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

12 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| pa|| evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| pa|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

13-15 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Chayime bhikkhave saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayam vuccati saññā|| Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo phassanirodhā saññānirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

16 Katamā ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Chayime bhikkhave cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā saddasañcetanā gandhasañcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā dhammasañcetanā ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhārānam nibbidāya

¹ Omitted by S¹-3

virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim̐ dhammavinaye gādhanti|||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya saṅkhāraṇaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ¹ tesam̐ natthi paññāpanāya|||

19 Katamaṇ ca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ||| Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā|| cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ gḷānaviññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ||| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho||| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhi|||

20 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim̐ dhammavinaye gādhanti|||

21 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim̐ paṭipadam abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam̐ natthi paññāpanāyāti|||

57 (5) *Sattatṭhāna*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca:|||

3 Sattatṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmim̐ dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttamapuriso ti vuccati|||

4 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattatṭhānakusalo hoti|||

¹ S¹-3 vaddaṃ here only

5 Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|| rūpassa assādam pajānāti|| rūpassa ādinavam pajānāti|| rūpassa nissaraṇam pajānāti

6-8 Vedanam pajānāti||¹ Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre||¹

9 Viññāṇam pajānāti|| viññāṇasamudayam pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodham pajānāti|| viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||² viññāṇassa assādam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa ādinavam pajānāti|| viññāṇassa nissaraṇam pajānāti||

10 Katamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃca mahābhūtānam upādāya rūpaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ|| Āhārasamudāya rūpasamudayo|| āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho|| Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sammāditthi|| pe|| sammāsamaḍhi||

11 Yaṃ rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpam aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo|| yo rūpasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||

12 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam³ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇam abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim vinaye gādhanti||

13 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpasamudayam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpanirodham abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ rūpassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ insert here rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti

³ Repeated in S¹ here and in No. 13

nissaraṇam abhiññāya¹ rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā
anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te keva-
lino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya||

14 Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā||

Cha yime bhikkhave vedanākāyā|| cakkhusamphassajā
vedanā|| la|| manosamphassajā vedanā|| ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave vedanā|| Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo||
phassanirodhā vedanānirodho|| ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko
maggo vedanānirodhagāminī patipadā|| seyyathidaṃ sam-
māditthi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

16 Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassam
ayaṃ vedanāya² assādo|| Yaṃ³ vedanā aniccā dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā ayaṃ vedanāya ādinavo|| yo vedanāya
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānam idaṃ vedanāya
nissaraṇam||

17 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ
vedanam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya samudayam abhiññāya
evaṃ vedanānirodham abhiññāya evaṃ vedanānirodhagā-
minim paṭipadam abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya assādam
abhiññāya evaṃ vedanāya ādinavam abhiññāya evaṃ
vedanāya nissaraṇam abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya
virāgāya nirodhāya patipannā te supatipannā|| ye supaṭi-
panṇā te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti||

18 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā
evaṃ vedanam abhiññāya|| la|| vaṭṭam tesam natthi pañ-
ñāpanāya||

19-21 Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava saññākāyā|| rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā
rasasaññā poṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave saññā|| pe||⁴ vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññā-
panāya||⁵

22 Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Cha yime bhik-
khava cetanākāyā|| rūpasañcetanā|| pa|| dhammasañce-
tanā|| ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā|| Phassasamu-
dayā saṅkhārasamudayo|| phassasamudayā saṅkhāranīro-

¹ S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ B yā

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

dho|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdam sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī||

23 Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayam saṅkhāraṇam assādo|| ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā ayam saṅkhāraṇam ādinavo|| yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ saṅkhāraṇam nissaraṇaṃ|||

24-25 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodham abhiññāya evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| la|| saṅkhāraṇam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||| la||| vaṭṭam tesam natthi paññāpanāya|||

26 Katamaṅ ca bhikkhave viññānaṃ||| Cha yīme bhikkhave viññānakāyā|| cakkhuvīññānaṃ sotavīññānaṃ ghānavīññānaṃ jivhāvīññānaṃ kāyavīññānaṃ manovīññānaṃ|| idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññānaṃ||| Nāmarūpasamudayā viññānasamudayo|| nāmarūpanirodhā viññānanirodho|| ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo viññānanirodhagāminī paṭipadā|| seyyathīdam sammāditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|||

27 Yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayam viññānaṇssa assādo|| yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayam¹ viññānaṇssa ādinavo|| yo viññānaṇsmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ viññānaṇssa nissaraṇaṃ|||

28 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññānaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññānanirodhagāminim paṭipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññānaṇssa assādaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānaṇssa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññānaṇssa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya² viññānaṇssa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā te supaṭipannā|| ye supaṭipannā te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹⁻³ insert evaṃ as in No. 13 above

29 Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodham abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminim patipadam abhiññāya|| evaṃ viññāṇassa assādam abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā te suvimuttā|| ye suvimuttā te kevalino|| ye kevalino vaṭṭaṃ tesam natthi paññāpanāya|||

30 Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti|||

31 Kathaṃ ca ¹ bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūparikkhī hoti|||

Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati|| āyatanaso upaparikkhati|| paṭiccasamuppādaso upaparikkhati|||

Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūparikkhī hoti|||

32 Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevali vusitavā uttama-purisoti vuccatīti|||

58 (6) *Sambuddho*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati||| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati|||

4 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho vedanāya ² nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddhoti vuccati||| Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanāya nibbidā||| la||| vimutto ti vuccati|||

5-7 Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho saññāya ³||| saṅkhārānaṃ ⁴||| viññāṇassa ⁵ nibbidā virāgā

¹ B katamaṃca

² S¹⁻³ vedanā

³ S¹⁻³ paññāya; this article is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ viññāṇasmim

nirodhā anupādā vimutto sammāsambuddho ti vuccati||
 Bhikkhu pi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññānassa nibbidā
 virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimutto ti vuccati||

8 Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave ko viseso ko adhippāyoso ² kim
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimattena bhikkhunā ti||

9 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavanneti-
 tikā Bhagavampāṭisaraṇā|| sādhu vata bhante Bhagavan-
 taññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsītassa attho|| Bhagavato sutvā
 bhikkhū dhāressantīti||

Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha
 bhāsissāmīti||

Evam bhante ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum||

10 Bhagavā etad avoca||

Tathāgato bhikkhave araham sammāsambuddho anup-
 pannassa maggassa uppādetā asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅ-
 jānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū magga-
 vidū maggakovido|| Maggānugā ca bhikkhave etarahi
 sāvakā viharanti pacchāsamānāgatā||

11 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso ayam adhippāyoso idaṃ
 nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa arahato sammāsambuddhassa
 paññāvimuttēna bhikkhunā ti||

59 (7) Pañca

1 Bārāṇasīyaṃ nidānaṃ Migadāye ³||

2-3 Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi||
 la|| etad avoca||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā|| rūpañ ca bhikkhave attā
 abhaviṣṣa nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbhettha
 ca rūpe Evam me rūpaṃ hotu evam me rūpaṃ mā aho
 sīti||

4 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
 ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati rūpe Evam me rūpaṃ
 hotu evam me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣīti||

5 Vedanā anattā|| vedanā ca hidam bhikkhave attā
 abhaviṣṣa na yidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| lab-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² S¹ omits so ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

bhetha ca vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu¹ evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti|||

6 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati vedanāya Evaṃ me vedanā hotu evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣīti|||

7 Saññā anattā|||

8 Saṅkhārā anattā|| saṅkhārā ca hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissamsu²|| na yidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyuṃ|| labbheṭha ca saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesunti||

9 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti|| na ca³ labbhati saṅkhāresu Evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesuntī|||

10 Viññāṇam anattā|| viññāṇam hidam bhikkhave attā abhavissa na yidaṃ viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvatteyya|| labbheṭha ca viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti|||

11 Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇam anattā tasmā viññāṇam ābādhāya saṃvattati|| na ca labbhati viññāṇe Evaṃ me viññāṇam hotu evaṃ me viññāṇam mā ahoṣīti|||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccamaṃ vāti|||

Aniccamaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccamaṃ dukkamaṃ vā taṃ sukamaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkamaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccamaṃ dukkamaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitū Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetamaṃ bhante⁴|||

13-15 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

16 Viññāṇam niccamaṃ vā aniccamaṃ vā ti||

Aniccamaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccamaṃ dukkamaṃ vā taṃ sukamaṃ vā ti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ °labbheṭhañca vedanā hotu°

² S¹⁻³ abhavissu always

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ add —pe—

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

17 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannam ajjhattam¹ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā
sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇitam vā|| yaṃ² dūre santike
vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me
so attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya
datṭhabbam||

18 Yā kāci vedanā³||

19 Yā kāci saññā||

20 Ye keci saṅkhārā³||

21 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhattam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā
hīnam vā paṇitam vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññā-
ṇam netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam||

22 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpa-
sīm nibbindati|| vedanāya nibbindati|| saññāya⁴|| saṅkhā-
resu⁴|| viññāṇasmim⁴ nibbindati|| Nibbindam virajjati
virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñāṇam hoti||
Khīnā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam katam karaṇiyam
nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

23 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhik-
khū Bhagavato bhāsitam abhinandum⁵|| imasmim ca
pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam
bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣu ti||

60 (8) Mahāli

1 Evam me sutam|| ekaṃ samayam Bhagavā Vesāliyam
viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyam||

2 Atha kho Mahāli⁶ Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasa-

¹ S¹⁻³ ajjhattā ² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ Half complete in B

⁴ B repeats nibbindati; S¹⁻³ add pi after each word

⁵ B °nandunti

⁶ S³ Mahāli in this paragraph only

kami|| la||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi
Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Puraṇo bhante Kassapo evam āha||| Natthi hetu natthi
paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṃ-
kilissanti¹||| Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visud-
dhiyā|| ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||| Idha Bhagavā
kim āhāti|||

4 Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya||
sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti||| Atthi Mahāli hetu
atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā|| sahetu-sapaccayā sattā
visujjhantīti|||

5 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ
saṃkilesāya|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā saṃkilissantīti|||

6 Rūpaṇca hidam Mahāli ekanta dukkham abhaviṣsa
dukkhānupatitaṃ² dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ su-
khena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca
kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkanta-
tam anavakkantaṃ dukkhena³|| tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ
sārājanti sārāgā⁴ saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṃki-
lesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti |||

7 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta dukkhā abhaviṣsa
dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena||
nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā ca kho
Mahāli vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā ana-
vakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājanti
sārāgā saññujjanti saññogā saṃkilissanti|||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ saṃ-
kilesāya|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti|||

8 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|||

9 Saṅkhārā ca hidam Mahāli ekanta dukkhā abhaviṣ-
samsu⁵ dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā su-
khena|| na yidaṃ sattā saṅkhāresu sārājjeyyuṃ||| Yasmā
ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvak-

¹ S¹ samkillesayanti here only ² S¹⁻³ ctitam here only

³ So B; S¹⁻³ avakkantaṃ sukhena always

⁴ S³ sarāgā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhaviṃsu

kantā anavakkantā dukkhena|| tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu sārājanti|| sārāgā saññujanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam pi kho sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

10 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantadukkham abhaviṣṣa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukkena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim sārājeyyūṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim sārājanti sārāgā saññujanti saññogā saṅkilissanti||

Ayam pi kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam saṅkilesāya|| evam sahetu-sapaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti||

11 Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| kathaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

12 Rūpaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmim nibbindeyyūṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ¹ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukkena||² tasmā sattā rūpasmim nibbindanti nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānam visuddhiyā|| evam pi sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhanti||

13 Vedanā ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhā abhaviṣṣa|| la||

14 Saññā ca hidam Mahāli|| pe||

15 Viññāṇaṃ ca hidam Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhaviṣṣa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena|| nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindeyyūṃ|| Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukkena|| tasmā sattā viññāṇasmim nibbindanti|| nibbindaṃ virajjanti virāgā visujjhanti||

¹ S¹-3 insert rūpaṃ

² S¹-3 avakkantaṃ dukkhena always

16 Ayam kho Mahāli hetu ayam paccayo sattānaṃ visudhiyā|| evaṃ sahetu-sapaccayā sattā visujjhantīti||

61 (9) Āditta

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave ādittam|| vedanā ādittā|| saññā ādittā|| saṅkhārā ādittā|| viññānaṃ ādittam||

4 Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃ nibbindati|| vedanāya pi¹ saññāya pi¹ saṅkhāresu pi¹ viññānasmim pi nibbindati|| nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñānaṃ hoti||

5 Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

62 (10) Niruttipatha

1-2 Sāvatthi|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Tayo me bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyanti² na saṃkiyissanti³ appatikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi|| Katame tayo||

4 Yaṃ hi⁴ bhikkhave rūpam atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇatam|| ahoṣiti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣiti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣiti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

5 Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahoṣiti tassā saṅkhā|| ahoṣiti tassā samaññā|| ahoṣiti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

6 Yā saññā||

7 Ye saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā vipariṇatā|| ahesunti tesam saṅkhā|| ahesunti tesam samaññā|| ahesunti tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti⁵|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissatīti⁵||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

² Missing in S³

³ Omitted by S³; B samkiyyo; S¹ saññā here only; further on saṃkiyo as S¹

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ So all the MSS.

8 Yam viññāṇam atītaṃ niruddham vipariṇatam|| ahoṣīti tassa saṅkhā|| ahoṣīti tassa samaññā|| ahoṣīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

9 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātam apātubhūtam|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

10 Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissatīti tassā saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassā samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassā paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

11 Yā saññā|| pe||

12 Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam saṅkhā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam samaññā|| bhavissantīti¹ tesam paññatti|| Na tesam saṅkhā atthīti²|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti||

13 Yam viññāṇam ajātam apātubhūtam|| bhavissatīti tassa saṅkhā|| bhavissatīti tassa samaññā|| bhavissatīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā atthīti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti||

14 Yam bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātam pātubhūtam|| atthīti³ tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

15 Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tassā saṅkhā|| atthīti tassā samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| Na tassā saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

16 Yā saññā||

17 Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā|| atthīti tesam saṅkhā|| atthīti² tesam samaññā|| atthīti² tesam paññatti|| na tesam saṅkhā ahesun ti|| na tesam saṅkhā bhavissantīti||

18 Yam viññāṇam jātam pātubhūtam|| atthīti tassa saṅkhā|| atthīti tassa samaññā|| atthīti tassa paññatti|| na tassa saṅkhā ahoṣīti|| na tassa saṅkhā bhavissatīti||

19 Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkiyaṃ

¹ B bhavissatīti

² So all the MSS.

³ S¹⁻³ atthi

na saṃkiyissanti appaṭikutṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viñ-
ñūhi|||

20 Ye pi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalāvassabhaññā
ahetuvādā¹ akiriyavādā natthikavādā|| te pi me tayo nirut-
tipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbaṃ
na patikkositabbaṃ amaññimsu|||

Taṃ kissa hetu|| nindāvyārosa-upārambhahayā ti|||

Majjhima-paṇṇāsakassa² upāyavaggo
pathamo³ |||

Tatruddānaṃ |||⁴

Upāyo Bijam Udānaṃ||

Upādānaṃ⁵ parivattaṃ||²

Sattaṭṭhānaṃ ca² Sambuddho⁶

Pañca⁷ Mahāli Ādittā⁸

[Vaggo]⁹ Niruttipathena¹⁰ cā ti|||¹¹

CHAPTER II ARAHATTAVAGGO DUTIYO

63 (1) Upādiyamāno

1 Sāvatti|| āraṃe|||¹²

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam
antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena
dhammaṃ desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā
eko vūpakatṭho apamatto ātāpi pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa anupādi-
yamāno mutto pāpimato ti|||

¹ B ahetukavādā

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ Omitted by S¹; S³ samatto

⁴ Missing in B

⁵ S¹⁻³ oṇaṅca

⁶ S¹⁻³ Buddho

⁷ S¹⁻³ add vaggi

⁸ S¹⁻³ otto

⁹ In B only

¹⁰ S¹ oṇaṅcena

¹¹ S¹⁻³ vāti

¹² Complete in B; S¹ Sāvatti—tatra-voca—

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājanāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato¹||| Vedanam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||| Saññam² pe||| Saṅkhāre³ Viññānam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāmiti|||

6 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājanāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa|| anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanam³ Saññam³ Saṅkhāre³ Viññānam upādiyamāno baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

7 Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavatā bhāsītam abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā pakāmi|||

8 Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto na cirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjanti|| tad anuttaram brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi⁴||| Khīṇā jāti vusitā brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāparam itthatāyāti abbhaññāsi|||

9 Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti|||

64 (2) Maññamāno

1-2 Sāvatti⁵|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam.

¹ S¹⁻³ add ti

² S¹⁻³ saññā

³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ B viharati

⁵ S¹⁻³ adds —ārāme— atha^o nisīdi and so on

etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

4 Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato hoti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmīti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ maññamāno baddho Mārassa|| amaññamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabbo ti|||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti|||

65 (3) *Abhinandamāno*

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

4 Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato ti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho pana bhante abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa|| anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavato saṅkhittena bhāsita-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāmiti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājanāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa anabhi-
nandamāno mutto pāpimato|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ||
Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam abhinandamāno baddho Mārassa
anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosīti||

66 (4) Aniccā

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pa|| atāpi pahitatto viharey-
yan ti||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccāṃ tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti||

Aññataṃ Bhagavā aññataṃ Sugatāti||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājanāsīti||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccāṃ|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo|| Vedanā||¹ Saññā||¹ Saṅkhārā||² Viññāṇam
aniccāṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāmiti||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena attham ājanāsi|| Rūpaṃ
kho bhikkhu aniccāṃ|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam anic-
cāṃ|| tatra kho te chando pahātabbo||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti||

¹ S¹-3 add aniccā

² S¹-3 add —pe—

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosīti|||

67 (5) *Dukkham*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto vihareyyan
ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ tatra te chando pahā-
tabboti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena
bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhaṃ|| tatra me chando pahā-
tabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇaṃ
dukkhaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsi-
tassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmi|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā
saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsi||| Rupaṃ
kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ||
tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ
vitthārena attho datṭhabboti|||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ
ahosīti|||

68 (6) *Anattā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| ¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā
saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| pahitatto viharey-
yanti|||

4 Yo kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo
ti|||

Aññātaṃ Bhagavā aññātaṃ Sugatāti|||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājanāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|| Vedanā|||¹ Saññā||¹ Saṅkhārā|||¹ Viññānam anattā|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāmīti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāsīti|||² Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam anattā³ tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabboti|||

8-9 ||Pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

69 (7) Anattaniya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ⁴ tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājanāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññānam anattaniyaṃ|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvābam bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājanāmīti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājanāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

¹ S¹-3 add anattā

² S¹-3 anāsīti

³ S¹ anatta ; S³ anattam

⁴ So B ; S¹-3 anattaneyyam, both always

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññānam anattaniyam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo ti|||

8-9 Atha|| pa|| Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

70 (8) *Rajaniyasaṅghitam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame||| Atha°|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammam desetu yaṃ ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammam sutvā|| pa|| vihareyyan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajaniyasaṅghitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

Aññātam Bhagavā aññātam Sugatāti|||

5 Yathā katham pana tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti|||

6 Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajaniyasaṅghitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññānam rajaniyasaṅghitam|| tatra me chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa khvāham bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attham ājānāmī ti|||

7 Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu|| sādhu kho tvam bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa vitthārena attham ājānāsīti||| Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rajaniyasaṅghitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññānam rajaniyasaṅghitam|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

Imassa kho bhikkhave mayā saṅkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabo ti|||

8-9 Atha||| la||| Aññataro ca so bhikkhu arahatam ahoṣīti|||

71 (9) *Rādha*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-

kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rādha rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā||; Yā kāci saññā||; Ye keci saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Rādha jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti||

10 ||la|| Aññataro ca paṇāyasmā Rādhō arahataṃ ahosīti||

72 (10) *Surādha*

1 Savatthi|| ārāme¹||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Surādho² Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ³ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ suvimuttan ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Surādha rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam|| la|| yaṃ dūre vā⁴ santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||; Yā kāci saññā||; Ye keci saṅkhārā||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ insert yena Bhagavā^o nisinno kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ṃ

⁴ In S³ only

8 Yam kiñci viññanam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
tam vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā yam dūre santike vā [sabbā vedanā|| la|| sabbā
saññā|| sabbhe saṅkhārā||] 1 sabbam viññanam Netam mama
neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti||

9 Evaṃ kho 2 Surādha jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbauमित्तसु ahaṃkāra-
manamkāramānāpagataṃ mānasam hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantaṃ 3 suvimuttanti||

10 ||pa|| Aññataro ca panāyasmā Surādho arahataṃ
ahosi||4

Arahatta-vaggo dutiyo|| 5

Tatruddānam|| 6

Upādiya-Maññamānā|| 7

Athābhinandamāno ca|| 8

Aniccam Dukkham Anattā ca||

Anattaniyaṃ 9 Rajaniyasaṅghitaṃ||

Rādha-Surādheṇa te dasā ti||10

CHAPTER III KHAJJANIYAVAGGO TATIYO

73 (1) *Assādo*

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca|| 11

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādañca
ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

4-6 Vedanāya|| 12 Saññāya|| Saṅkhārānaṃ|| 12

7 Viññānassa assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇam ca yathā-
bhūtaṃ na pajānāti||

8-12 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako Rūpassa|| 13

1 In B only 2 Missing in B 3 B inserts santam

4 Paragraph 10 is to be found in B only

5 S¹⁻³ samatto instead of dutiyo 6 B omits tatr

7 S¹⁻³ uppāda°; S³ omāna 8 S¹⁻³ athopinandaṃ

9 S¹⁻³ °neyyam 10 S¹⁻³ Rādhāsuraḍheṇa pūrito vaggo

11 Tatra—voca is to be found in S¹⁻³ only, always

12 Complete in S¹⁻³

13 Complete in B

Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam¹ Viññānassa assā-
dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānātīti||

74 (2) *Samudayo* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Assutavā bhikkhave puthujano rūpassa samudayañca
atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathā-
bhūtam na pajānāti|||

4-6 Vedanāya|||¹ Saññāya||| Sankhārānam||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa samu-
dayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissa-
raṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

9-11 Vedanāya|||¹ Saññāya||| Sankhārānam|||¹

12 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānāti ti|||

75 (3) *Samudayo* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako² rūpassa samudayañ
ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca
yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

4-6 Vedanāya|| pe|| Saññāya|| Sankhārānam|||

7 Viññānassa samudayañ ca atthagamañ ca assādañ ca
ādinavañ ca nissaraṇañ ca yathābhūtam pajānātīti|||³

76 (4) *Arahanta* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ duk-
khaṃ|| yaṃ dukkham tad anattā|| Yad anattā taṃ netam

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit sutavā^o sāvako

³ This sutta is the mere repetition of the numbers 8-12
of the preceding

mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam¹||

4-6 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||²

7 Viññānam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netāṃ mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi||³ saññāya pi||³ saṅkhāresu pi||³ viññānasmiṃ pi nibbindati||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim vimuttamiti ñāṇaṃ hoti|| Khinā jati vusitaṃ brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggaṃ ete aggā ete seṭṭhā lokasmim yad idam arahanto ti||

11 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvā⁴ Sugato athāparam etaḍ avoca satthā||

12 Sukhino vata arahanto|| taṇhā tesāṃ na vijjati|| Asmimāno samucchinnō|| mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ|| 1 ||

Anejanto anuppattā|| cittaṃ tesāṃ anāvilam||
loke anupalittā te|| brahmabhūtā anāsavā|| 2 ||

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya|| sattasaddhammagocarā||
pasamsiyā sappurisā|| puttā buddhassa orasā|| 3 ||

Sattaratanasampannā|| tisu sikkhāsu sikkhitā||
Anuvaranti mahāvīrā|| pahinabhayabheravā|| 4 ||

Dasahaṅgehi⁵ sampannā|| mahānāgā samāhitā||
ete kho seṭṭhā lokasmim|| taṇhā tesāṃ na vijjati|| 5 ||

Asekhaññānam uppannaṃ|| antimo yaṃ⁶ samussayo||
Yo sāro brahmacariyassa|| tasmim aparapaccayā|| 6 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ disvā, here only

² Complete in S¹⁻³, vedanā saññā being omitted

³ S¹⁻³ repeat nibbindati

⁴ B adds ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ dasahaṅgehi, further on dasahaṅgehi

⁶ B antimassa

Vidhāsu na vikampanti|| vippamuttā¹ punabbhavā||
dantabhūmim anuppattā|| te loke vijitāvino || 7 ||

Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ|| nandi tesam na vijjati||
nandanti te sīhanādaṃ|| Buddhā loke anuttarāti² || 8 ||

77 (5) *Arahanta* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ
yaṃ dukkhaṃ tad anattā|| yad anattā taṃ netam mama
neso ham asmi na me so attā ti||| Evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ
sammappaññaya datṭhabbam|||

4-7 Vedanā^o datṭhabbam|||³

8 Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññanasmmim pi nibbindati|||

9 Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmim
vimuttam iti ñānaṃ hoti||| Khinā jāti vusitaṃ brahma-
cariyaṃ kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

10 Yāvata bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvata bhavaggam ete
aggā ete satṭhā lokasmim yad idam arahanto ti|||⁴

78 (7) *Sīha* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇhasamayam āsayā nik-
khamati|| āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati|| vijambhitvā
samantā catuddisā anuviloketi|| samantā catuddisā anuvi-
loketvā tikkhattum⁵ sīhanādaṃ nadati|| tikkhattum⁵ s
sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati|||

¹ B inserts na

² B buddho^o—anuttaro^o

³ As in the preceding ; missing in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ add the verses of the preceding, the first two being reduced to one in this way :

Sukhīno vata arahanto mohajālaṃ padālitam||

Loko (*sic*) anupalittā te brahmabhūtā anāsavā|||

⁵ B dvikkhattum

4 Ye ¹ keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa migarañño nadato saddaṃ suṇanti yebuyyena bhayaṃ samvegāṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| bilaṃ bilāsayaṃ pavisanti|| dakaṃ dakāsayaṃ pavisanti|| vanāṃ vanāsayaṃ pavisanti|| akāsaṃ pakkhino bhajanti||

5 Ye pi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāma-nigama-rājadhānīsu daḷhehi yottehi ² baddhā|| te pi tāni bandhanāni samchinditvā sampadaletvā bhītā muttakariṣaṃ mocantā ³ yena vā tena vā palāyanti||

6 Evam mahiddhiko ⁴ kho bhikkhave siho migarājā tiracchānagatānaṃ pāṇānaṃ evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo||

7 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loke uppajjati arahāṃ sammāsambuddho vijjācaraṇasampanno sugato lokavidū anuttaro purisadammasārathi satthā devamanussaṇaṃ Buddho Bhagavā ⁵ so dhammaṃ deseti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| ⁶ Iti viññānaṃ iti viññānaśamudayo iti viññānaśa atthagamo||

8 Ye pi te bhikkhave devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā uccesu vimānesu ciratthitikaṃ te pi kho Tathāgataśsa dhammadeśanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ samvegāṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti|| Aniccā va kira bho mayāṃ samānā, Niccamhāti amaññimha|| addhuvā va kira bho mayāṃ samānā, Dhuvamhā ti amaññimha|| asassatā va kira bho mayāṃ samānā, Sāssatamhā ti amaññimha|| mayāṃ hi ⁸ kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannā ti||

9 Evam mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadeva-kassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo ti||

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| idam vatvāna ⁹ Sugato athāparam etad avoca satthā ¹⁰ ||

¹ B inserts hi ² S¹⁻³ varattehi ; S¹ adds bandhanehi

³ S¹⁻³ cajamānā ⁴ S¹⁻³ oiddhiyo ⁵ Complete in B

⁶ B adds iti

⁷ B omits kho

⁸ B pi

⁹ S³ vatvā

¹⁰ This paragraph is missing in B

11 Yadā buddho abhiññāya|| dhammacakkam pavattayi||
sadevakassa lokassa|| satthā appaṭipuggalo|| 1 ||

Sakkāyassa nirodham ca|| sakkāyassa ca sambhavam||
ariyam catthāṅgikam maggam|| dukkhūpasamagāminam|| 2 ||

Ye pi dīghāyukā devā|| vaṇṇavanto yasassino||
bhītā santā samāpādum|| sihassevitare migā|| 3 ||

Avitivattā sakkāyam ¹|| aniccā kira bho mayam||
Sutvā arahato vākyam|| vippamuttassa ² tādino ti|| 4 ||

79 (7) Sīha (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavi-
hitam pubbenivāsam anussaramānā ³ anussaranti|| sabbe te
pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataram|||
[katame panca] ⁴|||

4 Evaṃrūpo ahoṣim atītam addhānanti|| iti vā hi bhik-
khave anussaramāno rūpaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃve-
dano ahoṣim atītam addhānanti|| iti vā bhikkhave anussa-
ramāno vedanaññeva anussarati||| Evaṃsaññi ⁵ ahoṣim
atītam addhānanti||| Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣim atītam
addhānanti||| Evaṃviññāno ahoṣim atītam addhānanti||
iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññānam eva anussara-
ti|||

5 Kiñca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha||| Ruppatīti kho
bhikkhave ⁶ tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati||| Kena ruppāti|| sitena-
pi ruppāti uṇhena pi ruppāti jighacchāya pi ruppāti pipā-
sāya pi ruppāti dāmsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṃsapa-sam-
phassena ⁷ pi ruppāti|| ruppātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā
rūpaṃ ti vuccāti|||

6 Kiñca bhikkhave vedanam vadetha|||

Vediyantīti ⁸ kho bhikkhave tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|||
kiñca vediyati|| sukham pi vediyati dukkham pi vediyati

¹ S¹⁻³ omit m

² B vimuttassa

³ S¹ °saramānam (S³ -nam)

⁴ In B only

⁵ B °sañño

⁶ Missing in B

⁷ B °arisapa°

⁸ B vedaya° always

adukkhamasukham pi vediyati|| vediyatiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā vedanā ti vuccati|||

7 Kiñca bhikkhave saññam vadetha|||

Sañjānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|| kiñca
sañjānāti|| nilam pi sañjānāti pitakam pi sañjānāti lohita-
kam pi sañjānāti odātam pi sañjānāti|| sañjānātiti kho bhik-
khave tasmā saññā ti vuccati|||

8 Kiñca bhikkhave sañkhāre vadetha||| Sañkhatam abhi-
sañkharontiti bhikkhave tasmā sañkhārā ti vuccanti¹|||

Kiñca sañkhatam abhisañkharonti|| rūpam rūpattāya sañ-
khatam abhisañkharonti vedanam vedanattāya sañkhatam
abhisañkharonti|| saññam saññattāya sañkhatam abhisañ-
kharonti|| sañkhāre sañkhāratāya sañkhatam abhisañ-
kharonti|| viññānam viññānatthāya sañkhatam abhisañ-
kharonti|| sañkhatam abhisañkharontiti kho bhikkhave
tasmā sañkhārā ti vuccanti|||

9 Kiñca bhikkhave viññānam vadetha||| vijānātiti kho
bhikkhave tasmā viññānam ti vuccati||| Kiñca vijānāti||
ambilam pi vijānāti|| tittakam pi vijānāti|| kaṭukam pi vi-
jānāti madhukam² pi vijānāti|| khārikam pi vijānāti|| akhāri-
kam pi vijānāti|| loṇakam pi vijānāti|| aloṇakam pi vijānāti||
vijānātiti kho bhikkhave tasmā viññānam ti vuccati|||

10 Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcī-
khati|||

11 Aham kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi|| atitam paham³
addhānam evam eva rūpena khajjīmi⁴ seyyathāpi etarahi
paccuppanna rūpena khajjāmi|| aham ceva kho pana anā-
gatam rūpam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam
evam eva rūpena khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccup-
panna rūpena khajjāmi||| So iti paṭisañkhāya atitas-
mim rūpasmim anapekho hoti|| anāgatam rūpam nabhi-
nandati|| paccuppanna rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya niro-
dhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

12 Aham kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi|| atitam paham
addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjīmi seyyathāpi etarahi

¹ B vuccati always

² B madhuram

³ B pāham always

⁴ B khajjāmi always

paccuppanāya vedanāya khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam vedanam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva vedanāya khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanāya vedanāya khajjāmiti||| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atitāya vedanāya anapekho hoti|| anāgatam vedanam nābhinandati paccuppanāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

13 Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi|||

14 Ahaṃ kho¹ etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| atitam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjīm seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgate saṅkhāre abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyam seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmiti||| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekho hoti|| anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati|| paccuppanānam saṅkhārānam nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

15 Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi|| atitam pi addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjīm seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanena viññāṇena khajjāmi|| ahaṃ ceva kho pana anāgatam viññāṇam abhinandeyyam anāgatam paham addhānam evam eva viññāṇena khajjeyyam¹ seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanena viññāṇena khajjāmiti||| So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekho hoti|| anāgatam viññāṇam nābhinandati|| paccuppanassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti|||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No etam bhante|||

17-19 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||

¹ Missing in S¹-3

20 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante ti|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ va taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitū Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Tasmātiha bhikkhāve yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so
attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhab-
bam|||

22 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||

23 Yā kāci saññā|||

24 Ye keci saṅkhārā|||

25 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ|| la||
yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso
ham asmi na meso attāti|| evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ samma-
ppaññāya datṭhabbam|||

26 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti¹ no
ācināti²|| pajahati na upādiyati|| viseneti no usseneti³||
vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti⁴|||

27 Kiñca apacināti no ācināti||| Rūpaṃ apacināti no
ācināti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ apaci-
nāti no ācināti|||

28 Kiñcā pajahati na upādiyati||| Rūpaṃ pajahati na
upādiyati|| Vedanaṃ⁵|| Saññaṃ⁶|| Saṅkhāre⁵|| Viññāṇaṃ
pajahati na upādiyati|||

29 Kiñca viseneti na usseneti||| Rūpaṃ viseneti na
usseneti|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ vise-
neti na usseneti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ apacinati (or apacinti) almost always

² S¹ ācinati (or ācinti); S³ repeats apacinati

³ B visineti no ussineti always

⁴ B vidhu—sandhupeti always

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁶ S¹⁻³ Saññā here and further on

30 Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti||| Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| Vedanaṃ ¹|| Saññaṃ ²|| Sāṅkhāre ¹|| Viññānaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

31 Evam passam bhikkhave ³ sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-mim pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi|| viññānasmim pi nibbindati||| Nibbindaṃ virajjati|| virāgā vimuccati|| vimuttasmim vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitam brahmacariyam kataṃ karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

32 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti⁴ na apacināti|| apacinitvā t̥hito neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā t̥hito neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā t̥hito neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

33 Vidhūpetvā t̥hito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā t̥hito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|| apacinitvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ ⁵|| saṅkhāre ¹|| viññānaṃ nevācināti na apacināti|||

34 Apacinitvā t̥hito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|| pajahitvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati|||

35 Pajahitvā t̥hito kiñca neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva viseneti na usseneti|| visenetvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva viseneti na usseneti|||

36 Visenetvā t̥hito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā t̥hito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|| vidhūpetvā t̥hito vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti|||

37 Vidhūpetva t̥hito evaṃ vimuttacittaṃ ⁶ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sa-indakādevā ⁷ sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakāva namassanti|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhu

⁴ So S¹ only; S³ B novācināti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vedanā saññā

⁶ S³ vimuttam cittaṃ

⁷ So S³; S¹ saindā; B saindadevā

38 Namō te purisājañña|| namō te purisuttama||
Yassa tenābhijānāma|| yam pi nissāya jhāyasīti||

80 (8) *Pinḍolyam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavat-
thusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā kismiṃcid¹ eva pakaraṇe bhikkhu-
saṅghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaci-
varam ādāya Kapilavathuṃ² piṇḍāya pāvīsi||

3 Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam
piṇḍapātapatikanto yena mahāvanam tenupasaṅkami
divāviharāya|| mahāvanam ajjhogahetvā veluvalatthitāya
mūle divāvihāram nisīdi||

4 Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallinassa evam
cetaso parivitakko udapādi||

5 Mayā kho bhikkhu saṅgho pavāḷho³|| santettha bhikkhū
navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ||
tesaṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipari-
ṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram
apassantassa siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo||

6 Evam evam santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā
adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ apas-
santānaṃ siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|| Seyyathāpi
nāma bijānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakam alabhantānaṃ siyā añña-
thattam siyā vipariṇāmo||

7 Evam eva santettha⁵|| pa|| tesaṃ mamaṃ⁴ alabhantā-
naṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattam siyā vipariṇāmo|| Yam
nūnāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahīto
evam eva⁶ etarahi anuggaṇheyyam bhikkhusaṅghanti||

8 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato cetasā ceto-
parivitakkaṃ aññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso sam-
miñjitam vā bāham pasāreyya pasāritam vā bāham sam-
miñjeyya|| evam eva⁷ Brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato
purato pātur ahoṣi||

¹ S¹⁻³ kismicid ² S¹⁻³ ovatthusmiṃ ³ B pavāḷho

⁴ S¹⁻³ mama ⁵ S¹⁻³ yantettha omitting evam eva

⁶ S¹⁻³ evam

⁷ B S³ evam

9 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenañjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Evam etam Bhagavā evam etam Sugata Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṅgho pavāḷho|||

10 Santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma vacchassa taruṇassa mātaram apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

11 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo||| Seyyathāpi nāma bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

12 Evam eva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ|| tesam Bhagavantam alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo|||

13 Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṅgham|| yatheva bhante¹ Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṅgho anuggahito evam evaṃ etarahi anuggaṇhātu bhikkhusaṅghanti|||

14 Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhibhāvena|||

15 Atha kho Brahmā sahampati Bhagavato adhivāsanam veditvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi|||²

16 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi|| nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpam iddhābhisaṅkhāram abhisaṅkhāyi³ yāthā te bhikkhū [ekavihakāya sārāj jāyamānarūpā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkameyyum||

17 Te bhikkhū⁴ ekavihakāya sārāj jāyamānarūpā⁵ yena

¹ In S³ only ² S¹⁻³ °dhāyimsu ³ B °saṅkharoti

⁴ The part between [] is missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So S¹⁻³; B ekadivihakāyasārāj jāyamāna°; S¹ °mānaṃ

Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu || upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam
abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdimsu ||

11 Ekam antam¹ nisinne¹ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etad
avoca || Antam idam bhikkhave jīvikānam yad idam
piṇḍolyam || abhisāpāyam² lokasmim piṇḍolo vicarasi pat-
tapāṇīti³ tam ca kho evam bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti
atthavasikā atthavasam paṭicca, neva rājābhinitā na corā-
bhinitā na inatthā na bhayaṭṭhā na jivikā⁴ pakatā || Api ca
kho otinṇamhi⁴ jātiyā jarāya⁶ maraṇena sokehi paridevehi
dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi || dukkhotinṇo dukkhapa-
reto⁷ || appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa
antarakiriya paññāyethāti ||

19 Evam pabbajito cāyam bhikkhave kulaputto [so ca
hoti abhijjālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpannacitto paduṭṭha-
manasaṅkappo mutṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vib-
bhantacitto pakatindriyo] || Seyyathāpi bhikkhave chavā-
lātam⁸ ubhato padittam majjhe gūthagatam neva gāme
kaṭṭhattam⁹ pharati nāraññe kaṭṭhattam pharati || tathū-
pamāham bhikkhave imaṃ puggalam vadāmi gihibhogā ca
parihīno sāmāññatthañca na paripūreti ||

20 Tayo me bhikkhave akusalavitakkā kāmavitakko
vyāpādavitakko vihiṃsavitakko || ime ca kho bhikkhave tayo
akusalavitakkā kva¹⁰ aparisesā nirujjhanti || Catūsu vā¹¹
satipaṭṭhānesu supatitṭhita-citassa viharato animittam vā
samādhiṃ¹² bhāvayato ||

21 Yāvañcidam bhikkhave alam eva animitto samādhi
bhāvetum || animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito bahulikato
mahapphalo hoti mahānisamso ||

22 Dve mā bhikkhave ditṭhiyo bhavadiṭṭhi ca¹³ vibhava-

¹ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

² S¹ osāpoyyam ; S³ osāpeyyam

³ B carasi pattapaṇī

⁴ B ājivikā

⁵ B otinṇamha ; S¹⁻³ okiṇṇāmhi

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁷ B otinnā oparetā

⁸ So S¹ ; S³ jvalātam ; B savālatam (or chavo°)

⁹ S¹⁻³ kaṭṭhaṭṭham further on kaṭṭhattham

¹⁰ S¹ ovitakkatam ; S³ ovitakkānam both omitting kva

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³ ¹² B S³ omit m ¹³ Missing in B

ditthi ca|| Tatra kho ¹ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti patisañcikkhati Atthi nu kho ² kiñci lokasmim yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assan ti||

23 So evam pajānāti Natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmim yam aham upādiyamāno na vajjavā assam ³|| ahaṃ hi ⁴ rupaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ|| vedanaññeva ⁵|| saññaññeva ⁵|| sañkhāre yeva ⁵|| viññāṇaṇñeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ|| Tassa me assa upādānapaccayā bhavo bhavapaccayā jāti jātipaccayā jarāmarañam sokaparideva- dukkhadomassupāyāsā sambhaveyyuṃ|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assa||

24 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ Etam mama eso haṃ asmi eso me attā ti||

No hetam bhante||

25-28 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sañkhārā|| Viññāṇam sañkhita- taṃ ⁶|| la||

29-30 Tasmātiha bhikkhave ⁷ evam passaṃ|| pa ⁸|| nāpa- raṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

81 (9) *Pārileyya*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyam ⁹ viharati Ghositārāme||

2 Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pat- tacivaram ādāya Kosambim ¹⁰ piṇḍāya pāvīsi|| Kosambiyam piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhataṃ piṇḍapātapatikanto sāmam

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add taṃ

³ S¹⁻³ assanti so evam pajānāti

⁴ S¹⁻³ ca

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ niccaṃ vā^o (complete)

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert Yaṃ kiñci rūpam^o datṭhabbam (as in 7. 21-25)

⁸ S¹⁻³ insert sutavā ariyasārako^o (as in 4 8-9)

⁹ B kosambhi^o always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ kosambiyam

senāsanam samsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatthāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi|||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa Bhagavato yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantam Ānandaṃ etad avoca||| Esāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā sāmam senāsanam samsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatthāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko cārikam ¹ pakkanto ti|||

4 Yasmim āvuso samaye Bhagavā sāmam senāsanam samsāmetvā pattacīvaram ādāya anāmantetvā upatthāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṅgham eko adutiyo cārikam pakkāmi ² eko va Bhagavā tasmim samaye viharitukāmo hoti na Bhagavā tasmim samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hotiti|||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Pārileyyakam ³ tad avasari|| tatra sudam Bhagavā Pārileyyake viharati bhaddasālamūle|||

6 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim sammodimsu|| sammodaniyam katham sārāṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu|||

7 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantam Ānandaṃ etad avocum||| Cirassam sutā kho ⁴ no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā|| icchāma mayam āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammim katham sotun ti|||

8 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Pārileyyakam bhaddhasālamūlam ⁵ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisīdi|||

9 Ekam antam nisinne ⁶ kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi|||

¹ All this from pakkāmi is missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹ pakkami ; S³ pakkamati ³ B pālī^o always

⁴ S¹⁻³ cirassutā, omitting kho

⁵ S¹ omūlam ekam ; S³ omūlakam ⁶ S¹⁻³ nisinnā

10 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evam cetaso parivitakko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā¹ āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

11 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto-parivitakkam aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi||| Vicayaso desito bhikkhāve mayā dhammo|| vicayaso desitā cattāro satipatṭhānā|| vicayaso desitā sammappadhānā|| vicayaso desitā cattāro iddhipādā|| vicayaso desitāni pañcendriyāni|| vicayaso desitāni pañcabalāni|| vicayaso desitāni² sāṭṭa-bojjhaṅgāni²|| vicayaso desito ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| Evam vicayaso kho³ desito bhikkhave⁴ mayā dhammo|||⁵

12 Evam vicayaso desite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme||⁶ atha panidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi||| Kathaṃ nu kho jānato⁷ kathaṃ passato⁷ anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti|||

13 Kathaṃ ca bhikkhave jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti|||

14 Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adasāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassavī|| la|| sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati|| yā kho pana bhikkhave sā⁸ samanupassanā saṅkhāro so⁹||| So pana saṅkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavoti||| Avijjāsamphassa-jena bhikkhave vedayitena phutṭhassa assutavato puthujanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo¹⁰ so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi kho saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| sā pi vedānā¹¹|| so pi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭicca-samuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamup-

¹ S¹⁻³ add ya

² B omits ni

³ Missing in S³

⁴ Missing in S¹

⁵ All the phrase is missing in B

⁶ S¹⁻³ have desito . . . dhammo a mere repetition of the preceding phrase

⁷ S¹⁻³ insert va

⁸ Missing in B

⁹ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ tatopojo here only

¹¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

pannā||| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti|||

17 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kimsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo||| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā||| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti|||

18 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attani rūpam samanupassati|| yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so||| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kimsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo||| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro|||

Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā¹ sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭīcasamuppannā||| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti|||

19 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam attānaṃ samanupassati|| na attani rūpaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho rūpasmim attānaṃ samanupassati||| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|||

So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kimsamudayo kiṃjātiko kimpabhavo||| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkhāro||| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato² paṭīcasamuppanno|| sā pi

¹ S¹-3 add -pe

² There is a gap in S¹ from attānaṃ (in 19, l. 3) to saṅ

taṇhā|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato|| la|| āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

20 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attāni rūpam|| na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati||

21 Api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho vedānavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attāni vedanaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho vedānāya attānaṃ samanupassati||

22-23 Api ca kho saññaṃ||¹ Api ca kho saṅkhāre attato samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati|| api ca kho attāni saṅkhāre samanupassati|| api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati||

24 Api ca kho viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| api ca kho viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ|| api ca kho attāni viññānaṃ|| api ca kho viññānaṃ samanupassati|| Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā saṅkhāro so|| So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno|| la|| kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassaena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so saṅkharo|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhatō paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā|| pe|| sā pi vedanā|| so pi phasso|| sā pi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| Evam pi² kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

25 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati|| na saññaṃ|| na saṅkhāre|| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||³

Api ca kho evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti|| so attā so loko|| so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo ti||

Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave sassatadiṭṭhi saṅkhāro so|| so pāna saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno|| pa|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti||

26 Na heva kho rūpam attato samanupassati|| na

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ All is complete in S¹⁻³

vedanam|| na saññam|| na sañkhāre|| na viññānam attato samanupassati|| na pi hevam ditthi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammo ti||¹ Api ca kho evam ditthi hoti No ca assam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti||

27 Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave ucchedaditthi sañkhāro so|| so pana sañkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so sañkhāro|| Iti kho bhikkhave so pi sañkhāro anicco|| la|| Evam pi kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānam khayō hoti||

28 Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na vedanam na saññam na sañkhāre na viññānam attato samanupassati|| la|| na viññānasmim attānam³ samanupassati||

Na pi evam ditthi hoti So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato aviparināmadhammoti|| na pi evam ditthi hoti No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|| Api ca kho kañkhī hoti vicikicchī⁴ anitthāngato⁵ saddhamme||

29 Yā kho⁶ pana sā bhikkhave kañkhitā vicikicchitā⁷ anitthāngatā saddhamme sañkhāro so|| so pana sañkhāro kimnidāno kimsamudayo kimjātiko kimpabhavo|| Avijjā samphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena puṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā|| tatojo so sañkhāro|| Iti⁸ kho bhikkhave so pi sañkhāro anicco sañkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi taṇhā aniccā sañkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| sā pi vedanā aniccā sañkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā|| so pi phasso anicco sañkhato paṭiccasamuppanno|| sā pi avijjā aniccā sañkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā||

30 Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato anantarā āsavānam khayō hotīti||

¹ Much more complete in S¹⁻³ and occupying a large place

² B nābhavissam always

³ B attato

⁴ S¹ vevikicchī ; S³ veci^o

⁵ S³ anitthāngato always

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁷ B kañkhatā vicikicchatā ; S¹ vevi^o ; S³ veci^o ⁸ B evam

82 (10) *Puṇṇamā*

1 Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Pub-bārāme Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṅghena sadhim|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase¹ puṇṇamāya rattiyā bhikkhusaṅghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hoti|||

3 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uttḥāyāsanaṃ ekamsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṅjalim paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Puccheyyāham bhante Bhagavantam kiñcid eva desam sace me Bhagavā okāsam karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti|||

Tena hi tvam bhikkhu sake āsane nisīditvā puccha yad ākaṅkhasīti|||

4 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ime nu kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānakkhandhoti|||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā|| seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| la|| viññānupādānakkhandhoti|||

5 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham apucchi|||² Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimmūlakā ti|||

Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakā ti|||

6 Pa||³ Taññeva nu kho bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā udāhu aññatra⁴ pañcupādānakkhandehi⁵ upādānaṃ ti|||

Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te pañcupādānak-

¹ B inserts puṇṇāya

² B pucchi here only

³ S¹⁻³ Sādhu^o apucchi

⁴ S³ atthaññatra

⁵ B pañcahi upā^o always

khandhā nāpi aññatra ¹ pañcupādānakkhandehi upādānaṃ||
api ca yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ ti||

7 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| la|| uttarim pañhaṃ
apucchi|| Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu
chandarāgavemattatā ² ti||

Siyā bhikkhu ti Bhagavā avoca|| Idha bhikkhu ekac-
cassa evaṃ hoti|| Evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ||
evaṃvedano siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaññī siyam
anāgatam addhānaṃ|| evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anāgatam ad-
dhānaṃ|| evaṃviññāṇo siyam anāgatam addhānaṃ||
Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chanda-
rāgavemattatā ti||

8 Sādhu bhante ti kho ³ so bhikkhu|| pe|| uttarim pañ-
ham apucchi|| Kittāvatā nu kho khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā pañitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati rūpak-
khandho|| Yā kāci vedanā|| yā kāci saññā|| ye keci sañ-
khārā|| yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā pañitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-
khandho|| Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhā-
dhivacanaṃ ti||

9 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi|| Ko
nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññā-
panāya|| Ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññā-
panāyāti||

Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā
paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| Phasso hetu
phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya|| phasso
hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya||

¹ S¹⁻³ napi aññattha

² S¹⁻³ vemattā ti here only

³ Missing in S¹⁻³

phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya||| Nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññānakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti|||

10 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyadit̥ṭhi¹ hotīti|||

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme² avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| pe|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadit̥ṭhi hotīti|||

11 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadit̥ṭhi na hotīti|||

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ vā³ attānaṃ na attani vā rūpaṃ na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ||| na vedanaṃ||| na saññaṃ||| na saṅkhāre||| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ na attani vā viññānaṃ na viññānasmim vā attānaṃ||| Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadit̥ṭhi na hotīti|||

12 Sādhū bhante ti kho so bhikkhu|| pe|| apucchi||| Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ|| ko vedanāya|| ko saññāya|| ko saṅkhārānaṃ|| ko viññānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ ti|||

Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paticca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa assādo|| yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo|| yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapahānaṃ idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ||| Yaṃ vedanaṃ paticca||| + Yaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ add vici (S¹ —vivi—) kicchi here only

² B inserts su

³ S¹⁻³ omit vā everywhere

⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

saññaṃ paṭicca||| Ye sañkhāre paṭicca|||¹ Yaṃ viññā-
ṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viññā-
ṇassa assādo|| yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇā-
madhammaṃ ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādinavo|| yo viññāṇasmim
chandarāgavinayo chandarāgapaḥānaṃ idaṃ viññāṇassa
nissaraṇaṃ ti|||

13 Sādhu bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ
abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantam uttarim pañham
apucchi||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato
imasmim ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu
ahañkāramamañkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ
vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam
mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||| Evam etaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||| Yā kāci vedanā||
pe|| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci sañkhārā||| Yaṃ kiñci
viññāṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā
vā olārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ
dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇaṃ netam mama neso ham
asmi na meso attā ti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappañ-
ñāya passati||| Evam kho bhikkhu jānato evam passato
imasmim ca² saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimitt-
tesu ahañkāramamañkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

14 Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno
evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi||| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ
anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| sañkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā|| anat-
takatāni kammāni katamattānaṃ³ phusissantīti|||

15 Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā ceto pari-
vitakkaṃ aññāya bhikkhū āmantesi||| Tānaṃ kho pane-
taṃ bhikkhave vijjati yaṃ⁴ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā
avijjagato taṇhādhipateyyena⁵ cetasā satthusāsaṇaṃ ati-
dhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya||| Iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā||
vedanā|| saññā|| sañkhārā|| viññāṇaṃ anattā anattakatāni

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts pana

³ B kammattānaṃ

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ taṇhādhipatena

kammāni katamattānaṃ¹ phussisanti² Paṭipucchā vi-
nitā kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra tesu dhammesu³||

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññattha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti⁴||

Aniccaṃ bhante⁵||

17-19 Vedanā⁶ Saññā⁷ Saṅkhārā⁸||

20 Viññānaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti⁹||

Aniccaṃ bhante¹⁰||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti¹¹||

Dukkhaṃ bhante¹²||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum¹³|| Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me āttāti¹⁴||

No hetam bhante¹⁵||

21 Tasmātiha¹⁶|| la¹⁷ evaṃ passaṃ nāparam itthattāyāti¹⁸
pajānātīti¹⁹||

22 [Dve Khandhā Taññeva Siyaṃ²⁰||

Adhivacanam ca Hetunā²¹||

Sattā yena duve vuttā²²||

Assāda-Viññānakena ca²³||

Ete dasavidhā vuttā²⁴||

Hoti bhikkhupucchāyāti²⁵||³]

Khajjanīyavaggo tatiyo²⁶||

Tassuddānaṃ²⁷||⁴

Assādo²⁸ dve Samudayā²⁹||⁶

Arahantehi³⁰ apare dve

Sihā³¹ Khajjani Piṇḍolyaṃ³²||⁹

Pārīleyyena³³ Puṇṇamāti³⁴||

¹ S¹⁻³ katamanattānaṃ ; B kappattānaṃ

² B phussisanti³ In B only ⁴ B Tatra^o

⁵ S¹⁻³ assāda

⁶ B samudayo

⁷ S¹⁻³ arahante (S³ -ntā)

⁸ S³ Siho

⁹ S¹⁻³ piṇḍolyo

¹⁰ B pālī^o

CHAPTER IV THERAVAGGO CATUTTHO

83 (1) *Anando*

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam samayam āyasmā Ānando
Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||¹

2 Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi Āvuso
bhikkhavo ti||

Āvuso ti kho ti bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccasso-
sum||

Āyasmā Anando etad avoca||

3 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto² ambhākam
navakānam satam bahūpakāro hoti|| so amhe iminā
ovādena ovadati Upādāya āvuso Ānanda asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

4 Kiñca upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

Rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupādāya|| Vedanam||
Saññam|| Sankhāre|| Viññānam upādāya asmīti hoti no
anupādāya||

5 Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthi vā puriso vā daharo
yuvā maṇḍanakajātiko³ ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte
acce vā udakapatte + sakam mukhanimittam paccavek-
khamāno upādāya passeyya no anupādāya|| Evam eva
kho āvuso Ānanda rūpam upādāya asmīti hoti no anupā-
dāya|| vedanam|| saññam|| sankhāre|| viññānam upādāya
asmīti hoti no anupādāya||

6 Tam kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda Rūpam niccam vā
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam āvuso||⁵

7-10 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññānam niccam
vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam avuso||⁵

11 Tasmātiha|| pa[†]

12 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

13 Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto ambhākam

¹ B sāvattthi only

² S¹⁻³ Mantāni° always (S¹ Mantāni° here only)

³ B o jātiyo ⁴ S¹⁻³ udapatte ⁵ S¹⁻³ add yam panāniccam°

navakānaṃ satam bahūpakāro hoti||| So amhe iminā ovādena ovadati|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato¹ Puṇṇassa Mantāniputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti|||²

84 (2) *Tisso*

1 Savatthi|| ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

3 Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimsu|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum||| Āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evam āroceti||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| disā pi me na pakkhāyanti|| dhammā pi maṃ na paṭibhanti|| thīnamiddhaṃ ca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati|| anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

5 Atha kho Bhagavā aññataram bhikkhum āmantesi||| Ehi tvam bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhum āmantehi|| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti|||

6 Evam bhante ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato patissutvā yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ etad avoca||| Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmantetīti|||

7 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ Bhagavā etad avoca||| Saccam kira tvam Tissaṃ sam-

¹ B panāyasmato

² B °samitoti

bahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evaṃ ārocesi||| Api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo|| la|| hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe avigatarāgassa ¹ avigatachandassa ² avigatapemassa avigatapiṇāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanḥassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassu-pāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

10-13 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe avigatarāgassa||³ vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa|| pe|| tesam saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

14 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ [saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa||⁴ viññāne avigatarāgassa ² avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapiṇāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatanḥassa tassa viññānassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

Evam bhante|||

15 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ viññāne avigatarāgassa|||⁵

16 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpe vigatarāgassa ⁶ vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapiṇāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatatanḥassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

17 Sādhū sādhū Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa|| viññāne vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa

¹ S¹⁻³ avīta°

² S³ avigata°

³ S³ avīta°

⁴ So all the MSS. (S³ has avīta°)

⁵ So all the MSS. without even one —pe— or ||la|| and further on (18) likewise

⁶ S³ vīta° always

vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigata-
taṅhassa tassa viññānassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

18 Sādhu sādhu Tissa evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti yathā taṃ
viññāne vigātarāgassa|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa rūpaṃ ṇiccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā
ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

20-23 Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ nic-
caṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

24 Tasmā ti ha|| la||

25 Evaṃ passam|| pa|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti||

26 Seyyathāpassa² Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amagga-
kusalo eko puriso maggakusalo||| Taṃ enaṃ³ so amagga-
kusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisam maggam
puccheyya|| so evaṃ vadeyya Evaṃ⁴ bho purisa ayam
maggo|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena muhuttam gantvā
dakkhissasi dvidhāpatham||⁵ tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā
dakkhiṇaṃ gaṇhāhi|| tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena⁶
muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vanasaṇḍam||| Tena
muhuttam gaccha tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi
mahantam ninnam pallalam||| Tena muhuttam gaccha||
tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi sobbham papātam|||
Tena muhuttam gaccha|| tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhis-
sasi samam bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ|||

27 Upamā kho myāyaṃ⁷ Tissa katā atthassa viññāpa-
nāya ayaṃ cevettha attho|||

28 Puriso amaggakusalo ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetam
adhivacanam||| Puriso maggakusaloti kho Tissā Tathā-
gatassetam⁸ advivacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa|||

29 Dvidhāpatho ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetam advivaca-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B seyyathāpi

³ S¹⁻³ ena

⁴ B ehi

⁵ B dvedhā°

⁶ S¹⁻³ gacchantena instead of gaccha|| tena

⁷ S³ omits ṃ

⁸ B °assa taṃ

naṃ|| Vāmaṃ maggo ti kho Tissa aṭṭhaṅgikassetam micchāmaggassa adhivacaṇaṃ|| seyyathidaṃ micchādittḥiyā|| la|| micchāsamaḍhissa|| Dakkhiṇaṃ maggo ti kho Tissa ariyassetam aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacaṇaṃ|| seyyathidaṃ sammādittḥiyā|| la|| sammāsamaḍhissa||

30 Tibbo vanasaṇḍo ti kho Tissa avijjāyetaṃ adhivacaṇaṃ|| Mahantaṃ ninaṃ pallalanti kho Tissa kāmānaṃ etaṃ adhivacaṇaṃ|| Sobbo papāto ti kho Tissa kodhūpāyassetam adhivacaṇaṃ||¹ Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇiyo ti kho Tissa nibbānassetam adhivacaṇaṃ||

31 Abhirama Tissa abhirama Tissa aham ovādena aham anuggahena aham anusāsaniyāti²||

32 Idam avoca Bhagavā|| attamana āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti||

85 (3) Yamako

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattḥiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme||

2 Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti|| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti||

3 Assosun kho sambahulā bhikkhū Yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ|| Tathāham|| maraṇā ti||³

4 Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhim sammodimsu|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidimsu||

5 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etaḍ avocun|| Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ ditṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ|| Tathāham

¹ S³ kodhūpāyassetam

² So S¹⁻³ (S³ °anuggehana) B °Tissa aham āmisāmama-nussāsaniyāti

³ This number is missing in B

Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

6 Evaṃ kho haṃ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

7 Mā āvuso Yamaka evaṃ avaca|| mā Bhagavantam abbhācikkhi|| na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhakkhānaṃ||² na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya Khināsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇa ti|||

8 Evaṃ pi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamaṇo thāmasāparāmāsā³ abhinivissa voharati||| Tathāham⁴ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

9 Yato⁵ kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhimsu āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum|| atha kho⁶ te bhikkhū utthāyāsanaṃ yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avocum||| Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpam pāpakaṃ ditthigatam uppannaṃ||| Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇāti||| Sādhāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampam upādāyāti|||

10 Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhībhāvena|||

11 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisalānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi || la|||

12 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Yamakam etad avoca||| Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpam pāpakaṃ ditthigatam uppannaṃ||| Tathāham Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam ājānāmi|| yathā

¹ B Evaṃ byā kho ahaṃ°

² B abbhācikkhanahi° °abbhācikkhānaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ parāmassa (S. p. 46 n. 1) ⁴ S¹⁻³ tathāhantaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ yatho

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā ti|||

13 Evaṃ khvāham ¹ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi|| yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti param marañā ti|||

14 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka ² rupam niccam vā aniccam vā||

Aniccam āvuso||| ³

15-18 Vedanā|| pe|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam āvuso||| ³

19 Tasmātiha|| pa||

20 Evaṃ passaṃ|| la|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānāti|||

21 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpaṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam avuso|||

22-26 Vedanaṃ|| pe|| ⁴ saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam avuso|||

27 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka rūpasmiṃ tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

28 Vedanāya|| aññatra vedanāya|||

29 Saññaya|| aññatra saññāya|||

30 Saṅkhāresu ⁵ aññatra saṅkhārehi|||

31 Viññāṇasmim tathāgatoti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

32 Taṃ kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Rupā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā ⁶ viññāṇam tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

¹ S¹⁻³ evañcakhoham

² S¹ inserts eva ; S³ evaṃ

³ Complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ Complete in B ⁵ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

⁶ B rupam vedanam saññaṃ saṅkhāre

33 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka ayam so arūpī
avedano asaṅṅi asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgato ti samanū-
passasīti|||¹

No hetam āvuso|||

34 Ettha ca te² āvuso Yamaka dittheva dhamme saccato
thetato³ tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇam Tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitam
ajānāmi|| yāthā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati
vinassati na hoti param maraṇā ti|||

35 Ahu kho⁴ me taṃ āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddasuno
pāpakam ditthagatam idaṃ ca panāyasmato⁵ Sāriputtassa
dhammadesanam sutvā taṃ ceva pāpakam ditthagatam
pahīnaṃ dhammo ca me abhisameto ti|||⁶

36 Sace taṃ āvuso Yamaka evam puccheyyūṃ||| Yo so
āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu arahaṃ khīṇāsavo so kāyassa bhedā
param maraṇā kim hotīti|| evam puṭṭho tvam āvuso
Yamaka kinti vyākareyyasīti|||

37 Sace maṃ āvuso evam puccheyyūṃ|| Yo so^o kim hotīti⁷
evam puṭṭho haṃ⁸ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyam||| Rūpaṃ kho
āvuso aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| yaṃ dukkhaṃ
taṃ niruddhaṃ taṃ atthagataṃ||| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sañ-
khārā|| Viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ||
yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ tad atthagatan ti|||

Evam puṭṭho ahaṃ āvuso evaṃ vyākareyyanti|||

38 Sādhu sādhu āvuso Yamaka|| tena hāvuso Yamaka
upaman te karissāmi etasseva atthassa bhiyyosomattāya
ñāṇāya|||⁹

39 Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto
vā addho¹⁰ mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakkhasam-
panno|| tassa kocid eva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo
ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jīvitā voropetukāmo|| tassa

¹ S¹⁻³ omit samanupassasi ti

² S³ etthavato

³ S¹ tathato ; S³ tatthato

⁴ S¹⁻³ omit param maraṇāti ahu kho

⁵ S¹⁻³ paname āyas^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit me B abhisamito ti

⁷ Complete in B ; the whole from evam puṭṭho^o is
missing in S¹⁻³ faulty, I think, not by abbreviation

⁸ B aham always

⁹ B °mattaññāṇāya

¹⁰ B addho

evam assa Ayam kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā addho mahaddhano mahābhogo so ca ārakhasampanno nāyam sukaro¹ pasayha jīvitā voropetum|| yam nūnāham anupakhajja jīvitā voropeyyan ti||| So tam gahapatim vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evam vadeyya Upatṭhaheyyantam bhanteti|| tam enam so² gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upatṭhapeyya||³ so upatṭhaheyya pubbutṭhāyī⁴ pacchānipātī kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī||| Tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittato⁵ pi nam daheyya suhajjato pi nam daheyya tasmiṅca vissāsam āpajjeyya|| yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evam assa Samvissattho⁶ kho myāyam gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā ti|| atha nam rahogatam veditvā tiṅhena satthena jīvitā voropeyya|||

40 Tam kim maññasi āvuso Yamaka|| Yadā pi⁷ so puriso amum gahapatim vā gahapatiputtam vā upasaṅkamitvā evam āha Upatṭhaheyyam tam bhante ti|| tadā pi so vadhako va⁸|| vadhakaṅ ca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti|||

41 Yadā pi so upatṭhāti pubbutṭhāyī pacchānipātī kimkārapatissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī⁹ tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṅca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti|||¹⁰

42 Yadā pi nam rahogatam veditvā tiṅhena satthena jīvitā voropeti tadā pi so vadhako va|| vadhakaṅca pana santam na aññasi Vadhako me ti|||

Evam āvuso ti|||

43 Evam eva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantaṃ vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||| Vedanam||| Saññam||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānam

¹ S¹⁻³ nabyāsukaro

² S¹⁻³ tameso

³ S¹⁻³ upatṭhaheyya

⁴ S¹ pubbutṭhāyī here only

⁵ S¹⁻³ cittato

⁶ B visāsam^o ovissattho

⁷ B hi

⁸ S³ ca here and further on

⁹ S¹⁻³ add ti

¹⁰ This paragraph is repeated in B

attato samanupassati viññānavantam vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmim vā attānaṃ|||

44 So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ Aniccaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ vedanaṃ Aniccā vedanāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ saññaṃ||| anicce saṅkhāre Aniccā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| aniccaṃ viññānaṃ Aniccaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

45 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| dukkhe saṅkhāre||| dukkhaṃ viññānaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

46 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ¹ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| anattaṃ saññaṃ||| anatte saṅkhāre||| anattaṃ viññānaṃ Anattaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

47 Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ Saṅkhatam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| saṅkhatam vedanaṃ||| saṅkhatam saññaṃ||| saṅkhāte saṅkhāre||| saṅkhatam viññānaṃ Saṅkhatam viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

48 Vadhakam rūpaṃ Vadhakam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| vadhakam vedanaṃ||| vadhakam saññaṃ||| vadhake saṅkhāre Vadhakā saṅkhārāti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti||| vadhakam viññānaṃ Vadhakam viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

49 So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti||| vedanaṃ||| saññaṃ||| saṅkhāre||| viññānaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti Attā me ti||| Tassime pañcupādānakhandhā upetā² upādiṇṇā dīgharattam ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti|||

50 Sutavā ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī|| la|| sappurisadhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attani rūpaṃ|| na rūpasmim attānaṃ||| Na vedanaṃ||| Na saññaṃ||| Na saṅkhāre||| Na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati||| na viññānavantaṃ attānaṃ|| na attani vā viññānaṃ|| na viññānasmim attānaṃ|||

¹ B anattā

² B upentā further on anupentā

51 So aniccam rūpaṃ Aniccam rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Aniccam vedanaṃ||| Aniccam saññaṃ||| Anicce saṅkhāre||| Aniccam viññāṇaṃ Aniccam viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

52 Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ||| Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ||| Dukkhe saṅkhāre||| Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ Dukkhaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

53 Anattaṃ rūpaṃ Anattaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Anattaṃ vedanaṃ||| Anattaṃ saññaṃ||| Anatte saṅkhāre||| Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ Anattaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

54 Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ||| Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ||| Saṅkhate saṅkhāre||| Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||¹

55 Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti||| Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ||| Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ||| Vadhake saṅkhāre||| Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ Vadhakaṃ viññāṇanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

56 So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhitthāti² Attā me ti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññāṇaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhitthāti Attā me ti||| Tassime upādānakkhandhā anupetā anupādiṇṇā dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattantīti|||

57 Evaṃ hi te āvuso Sāriputta honti||³ yesaṃ āyasmāntānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārīnaṃ⁴ anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ce pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti|||

58 Idam avoca āyasmā Sāriputto|| attamano āyasmā Yamako āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditī||⁵

¹ S¹⁻³ omit 53, 54 without any sign of abbreviation ; but their corresponding 46, 47 were in S¹⁻³ as well as in B

² S¹⁻³ na adhi^o

³ B evam etaṃ āvuso^o hoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ yesaṃāyasmāntā (S¹-tam) disāyabrahmacārīyo.

⁵ This ending paragraph is not to be found in B

86 (4) *Anurādho*

1 Evaṃ me sutam|| ¹ ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kutāgārasālāyaṃ|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araññakūṭikāyaṃ viharati|||

3 Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yena-
yasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamimṣu|| ² upasaṅkamitvā
āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodimṣu|| sammodani-
yaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisidi-
ṃsu|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā
āyasmantaṃ Anurādham etaḍ avocaṃ||| Yo so āvuso
Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso parama-
pattipatto taṃ tathāgato ³ imesu catūsu ⁴ ṭhānesu paññā-
payamāno paññāpeti||| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti vā|||

5 Evaṃ vutte ⁵ Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake
etaḍ avocaṃ||| Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso para-
mapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi ⁶
catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti||| Hoti tathā-
gato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā
neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|||

6 Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ
Anurādham etaḍ avocaṃ||| So ⁷ cāyaṃ bhikkhū navo
bhavissati acirapabbajito|| therō vā pana bālo avyatto
ti|||

7 Atha kho ⁸ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurā-
dham navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyā-
sanā pakkāmiṃsu|||

¹ Missing in B ² S¹⁻³ °upasaṅkami ³ S¹ insert na
⁴ S¹⁻³ insert pi ⁵ S³ vutto ; the whole phrase missing in B
⁶ S¹⁻³ aññatrimēhi ⁷ S¹⁻³ Yo here and further on
⁸ S³ inserts tesam

8 Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum||¹ katham vyākaramāno nu² khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam vuttavādi ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudhammaṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto³ gārayhaṃ ṭhānam āgaccheyyāti|||

9 Atha kho āyasmā Anurādhō yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|||

10 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Idhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre araññakutikāyaṃ viharāmi||| Atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāhaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| mam etad avocum||| Yo so āvuso Anurādha tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti vā ti|||

11 Evam vuttāham bhante te⁴ aññatitthiye paribbājake etad avoca|||⁵ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ⁶ tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāyamāno paññāpeti Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| pe|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ṭi vā ti|||

12 Evam vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā mam etad avocum||| So cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito thero vā pana bālo avyatto ti|||

13 Atha kho mam bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā utthāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu|||

¹ B uttaripuccheyyum here and further on

² B na here and further on

³ vādānupāto here and further on

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ avocum

⁶ Missing in S¹⁻³

14 Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu añña-
titthiyesu paribbājakesu etad ahosi||| Sa ce kho maṃ te
aññatitthiyā paribbajakā uttarim pañham puccheyyum||
katham vyākaramāno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam
paribbājakānam vuttavādi ceva Bhagavato assaṃ na ca
Bhagavantam abbhācikkheyyaṃ dhammassa cānudham-
maṃ vyākareyyaṃ na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānupāto
gārayhaṃ tñānam āgaccheyyāti|||

15 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| la|||

16 Tasmā ti ha|| pa||

17 Evam passam|| la|| nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti|||

18 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpaṃ tathāgato ti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanam|| pe||| Saññaṃ||| Saṅkhāre||| Viññānaṃ
tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

19 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| Rūpasmim tathāgatoti
samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra rūpā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Vedanāya|| pe|| aññatra vedanāya|| Saññāya|| pe|| aññatra
saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| aññatra saṅkhārehi||| Viññāna-
sīm tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Aññatra viññānā tathāgato ti samanupassasīti|||

No hetam bhante|||

20 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha|| ayaṃ so arūpī vedano
asaññī asaṅkhāro aviññāno tathāgato ti samanupassasi-
ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

21 Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭhevadhamme saccato
thetato tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno|| kallaṃ nu te taṃ
veyyākaraṇaṃ Yo so āvuso tathāgato uttamapuriso para-
mapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ tathāgato aññatra imehi

catūhi tñānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ¹ Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā|| na hoti|| hoti ca na ca hoti|| neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti|| ²

No hetam bhante|||

22 Sādhu sādhu Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhañceva ³ paññāpemi dukkhassa ca nirodhanti|||

87-(5) Vakkali

1 Evam me sutam|| ekam समयam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Tena kho pana समयena āyasmā Vakkali kumbhakarānivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upatṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha ⁴ tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha||| Vakkhali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so ⁵ Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatīti||| Evam ca vadetha Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampam upādāyāti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa patissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu||| Upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidim-su|||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati|| evañ ca pana ⁶ vadeti Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampam upādāyāti|||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṅhibhāvena|||

6 Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami|||

¹ S¹⁻³ paññāpeyya

³ B dukkhasaccaṇa

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit so

² More complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ atha

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit pana

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantam dūrato āgacchantam|| disvāna mañcake samadhosi||¹

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca||
Alam Vakkali mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisidissamīti|| Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane||

9 Nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantam Vakkalim etad avoca|| Kacci te Vakkali khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no abhikkamo ti||

Na me bhante khamaniyam na yāpaniyam|| bālhā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti||

10 Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkucam na koci vippaṭi-sāroti||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkucam anappako ca vippaṭisāro ti||

11 Kacci pana tam² Vakkali attā silato na upavadatīti||

Na kho mam bhante attā silato³ upavadatīti||

12 No ce⁴ kira tam Vakkali attā silato upavadati|| atha kiñci⁵ te kukkucam ko ca vippaṭisāro ti||

Cirapaṭikāham bhante Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamitukāmo natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvatikā balamattā|| yāyāham⁶ Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyan ti||

13 Alam Vakkali kim te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena||
Yo kho⁷ Vakkali dhammam passati so mam passati|| yo mam passati so dhammam passati|| Dhammam hi Vakkali passanto, mam passati||mam passanto, dhammam passati||

14 Tam kim maññasi Vakkali|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

¹ So B ; S¹ samañcopi, S³ samavopi (S. p. 125, n. 2)

² S¹⁻³ tvam

³ S³ inserts na here and further on

⁴ B ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ kasmiñca, and S³ omits ko ca

⁶ B yāvataham

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³

Aniccaṃ bhante|||¹

Vedanā|| pe|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ va
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||²

15-16 Tasmā ti||| Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam ittha-
ttāyāti pajānātīti|||

17 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā
ovādena ovaditvā utthāyāsanaṃ yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato
tena pakkāmi|||³

18 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhaga-
vato upaṭṭhāke āmantesi||| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakaṃ
āropetvā yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁴ tenupasaṅkamatha||
kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso antaraghare kālam kattabbaṃ
maññeyyā ti|||

19 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa
paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā yena
Isigilipassakālasilā tenupasaṅkamimsu|||

20 Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ ca rattiṃ taṃ ca divasāvase-
saṃ⁵ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihāsi|||

21 Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhik-
kantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhamsu|||

22 Ekam antam ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cete-
tīti|||

23 Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| So hi
nūna⁶ bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|||

24 Idam avocaṃ tā devatāyo||| Idam vatvā Bhaga-
vantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantara-
dhāyimsu|||

25 Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyā accayena bhikkhū
āmantesi||| Etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu
tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā Vakkaliṃ bhikkhum
evaṃ vadetha||| Sunāvuso⁷ Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² Less abridged in B

³ B tenupasaṅkami ⁴ B isigilipassaṃ always S¹⁻³ isigilissa

⁵ B divāvasesaṃ ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert so always ⁷ B inserts tvam

dvinnam ca devatānam|| imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappam Gijjhakūtam obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam aṭṭhamasu|| Ekam antam ʒhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti|| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| So hi nūna bhante vimutto vimuccissatīti|| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali evam āha|| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi Vakkali apāpakaṃ te maraṇam bhavissati apāpikā kālakiriyāti||

26 Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim etad avocum|| Suṇāvuso Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnā ca devatānan ti||

27 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi|| Etha maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso uce āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ sotabbam mañṇeyā ti||

28 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkalim mañcakā oropesum¹||

29 Imam āvuso rattim dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyā|| la|| ekam antam aṭṭhamasu|| Ekam antam ʒhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya cetetīti|| Aparā devatā Bhagavantam etad avoca|| So hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatīti|| Bhagavā ca tam āvuso Vakkali² evam āha|| Mā bhāyi Vakkali mā bhāyi apāpakan te maraṇam bhavissati³ apāpikā kālakiriyā ti||

30 Tena hāvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vadati evaṇca vadeti⁴ || Rūpam aniccaṃ tāham bhante na kañkhāmi|| yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā peṃam vā ti na vicikicchāmi||

¹ B voro° ² B Vakkalim ³ S¹-3 bhavissatīti ⁴ B vadetha

Vedanā aniccā tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| pe||¹

Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||¹

Viññānam aniccam tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti||

31 Evam āvuso ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā pakkamimṣu||

32 Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu sattham āhāresi²||

33 Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṣu|| upasaṅkamitvā ekam antaṃ nisīdimṣu||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum|| Vakkali bhante bhikkhu⁴ ābādhiko dukkhito bāhagilāno so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati evaṃ ca vadeti|| Rūpam aniccam tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi||⁵ yad aniccam taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti|| Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam aniccam tāham bhante na kaṅkhāmi|| yad aniccam taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi|| yad aniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthi me⁶ tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vā ti na vicikicchāmīti||

34 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||⁷ Āyāma bhikkhave yena Isigilipassakālasilā⁷ tenupasaṅkamissāmi||⁸ yattha Vakkalinā⁹ kulaputtana sattham āharitan ti||

Evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassum||

35 Atha kho Bhagavā sambahūlehi bhikkhūhi saddhim yena Isigilipassakālasilā tenupassānkami||

36 Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūrato va mañcake vivatta⁹kkhandhamsemānaṃ||

¹ Complete in B ² S¹⁻³ āhāresi ³ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁴ Missing in B ⁵ B kamāmi; this part is abridged in S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ te and S³ repeats natthite

⁷ S¹⁻³ °passa° and in 35 °passam° as B ⁸ B °issāma

⁹ B adds ma

37 Tena kho pana samayena dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| gacchati pacchimam disaṃ gacchati uttarāṃ disaṃ gacchati dakkhiṇam disaṃ gacchati uddham¹ gacchati adho¹ gacchati anudisam|||²

38 Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi||| Passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etam³ dhumāyitattam timirāyitattam gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ|| la|| gacchati anudisanti|||

Evam bhante|||

39 Eso kho bhikkhave Māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññānam samannesati⁴ Kattha Vakkalissa kulaputassa viññānam patitṭhitan ti|||

40 Apatitṭhitena ca bhikkhave viññānena Vakkali kulaputto parinibbuto ti|||

88 (6) Assaji

1 Ekam samayam Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaji Kassapakārāme⁵ viharati ābhādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|||

3 Atha kho āyasmā Assaji upatthāke āmantesi||| Etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha|| upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha|| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno|| so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati||⁶ evañca vadetha Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti te bhikkhū āyasmato Assajissa paṭisutvā yena Bhagavā⁷ tenupasaṅkamimsu|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antam nisidimsu|||

5 Ekam antam nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etad avocum||| Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko|| pa|| Sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampam upādāyāti|||

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tunhībāvena|||

¹ B adds disaṃ ² S¹⁻³ add gacchati ³ B evam

⁴ B samandesati ⁵ S³ kassapa ārāme ⁶ S¹ vandatiti

⁷ Missing in S³ from etha tumhe āvuso (by mistake)

6 Atha kho Bhagavā sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭ-
ṭhito yenāyasmā Assaji tenupasaṅkami|||

7 Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantam dūrato āgac-
chantam|| disvāna mañcake ¹ samadhosi||| ²

8 Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmato Assajissa etad avoca|||
Alam Assaji mā tvam mañcake samadhosi|| santimāni
āsanāni paññattāni tatthāham nisīdissāmīti|||

9 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane|| nisajja kho Bhagavā
āyasantam Assajim etad avoca||| Kacci te Assaji kha-
maniyam kacci yāpaniyam|| la|| paṭikkamosānam paññāyati
no abhikkamo ti|||

10 Na me bhante khamaniyam|| la|| abhikkamosānam
paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

11 Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkucam na koci vippatīsāro
ti|||

Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkucam anappako
vippatīsāroti|||

12 Kacci pana tam ³ Assaji attā silato na upavadatīti||| ⁴

Na kho mam bhante attā silato upavadatīti|||

13 No ce kira tam Assaji attā silato upavadati atha
kiñca te kukkucam ko ca vippatīsāro ti|||

Pubbe khvāham ⁵ bhante gelaññam ⁶ passambhetvā
passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre vippatīsārī ⁷ viharāmi|| so
tam ⁸ samādhim na paṭilabhāmi|| tassa mayham bhante
tam samādhim appaṭilabhato evam hoti no no ⁹ ca khvā-
ham ¹⁰ parihāyāmīti|||

14 Ye te Assaji samaṇabrāhmaṇā samādhisārakā samā-
dhisāmaññā tesam tam samādhim ¹¹ appaṭilabhatam evam
hoti no cassu mayam parihāyāmā ti|||

15-18 Tam kim maññasi Assaji rūpam niccam vā aniccam
vāti|||

Aniccam bhante||| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ mañcako here only

² S¹⁻³ have distinctly samañcopi here and further on

³ B kiccī°; S¹⁻³ °te ⁴ S¹⁻³ upavadantīti ⁵ B svāham

⁶ B gelaññe ⁷ Missing in B ⁸ B so ham

⁹ S³ does not repeat no ¹⁰ B svāham ¹¹ S¹⁻³ samādhi

19 Viññāṇaṃ || pa ||

20 Tasmātiha || pa ||

21 Evam passam || pa || nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti ||

22 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti || anajjhositā ti ¹ pajānāti || anabhinanditāti pajānāti || Dukkhamaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccāti pajānāti || anajjhositāti pajānāti || anabhinanditā ti pajānāti || Adukkhamaṃ asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati sā aniccā ti pajānāti || la || anabhinanditāti pajānāti ||

23 So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati || Dukkhamaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati || Adukkhamaṃ asukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vediyati visaññutto naṃ vediyati ||

24 So kāyapariyantikaṃ ² vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamīti pajānāti || Jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamīti pajānāti || Kāyassa bhedaṃ uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavisantīti pajānāti ||

25 Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiṃ ca paṭicca telapadipo jhāyeyya || tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyaḍānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya || Evam eva kho Assaji bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamīti pajānāti || jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vediyamīti pajānāti || Kāyassa bhedaṃ uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītibhavisantīti pajānāti ||

89 (7) *Khemo*

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosambiyam viharanti Ghositārāme ||

2 Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Khemako Badarikārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bāḥagilāno ³ ||

¹ S¹ anajjhāsītā always, S³ here only ² B inserts ce

³ This word and the sequel is missing in S³, which substitutes evam āhamsu kacci te avuso khamaniyam kacci yāpaniyam kacci dukkhā vedanā gilāno (mistake of copyist)

3 Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallāṇā vutṭhitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakaṃ āmantesaṃ||| Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso evaṃ āhamsa||| Kacci te āvuso khamanīyaṃ kacci yāpanīyaṃ kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikammanti no abhikkamanti|| paṭikammosānam paññāyati no abhikkamoti|||

4 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dasako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Kacci te āvuso khamanīyaṃ|| la|| no abhikkamo ti|||

5 Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ na yāpanīyaṃ||| la||| abhikkamosānam paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

6 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etaḍ avoca||| Khemako avuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha||| Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ|| la|| abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo ti|||

7 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama||¹ upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho|| imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ² vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasiti|||

8 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānam bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā|| la|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhamsu||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassasiti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ okamatu

² B attam always

9 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham¹ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

10 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenu-pasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etaḍ avoca|| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evaṃ āha|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||

11 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi|| Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo ti||

12 Evaṃ āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenaāyasmā Khemako|| pa|| therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evaṃ āhaṃsu|| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| No ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati|| tenahāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo ti||

13 Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā|| seyyathīdam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| Imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi||² na camhi araham khīṇāsavo|| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham³ asmīti ca na⁴ samanupassāmi ti||

¹ S¹ khoham ; S³ āyasmāham

³ S¹ ayamāham

² S¹⁻³ ossāmīti

⁴ B na ca

14 Atha kho āyasmā Dāsako yena therā bhikkhū|| pa|| there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evam āha||| Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho|| imesu khvāham āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attānaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi|| na camhi arahaṃ khīṇāsavo||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigataṃ ayam aham asmīti na ca samanupassāmi||¹

15 Ehi tvam āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama|| upasaṅkamitvā Khemakam bhikkhum evaṃ vadehi||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi||| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ² Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre² Viññānaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi³ kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

16 Evam āvuso ti kho āyasmā Dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etad avoca||| Therā tam āvuso Khemaka evam āhaṃsu||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesi||| Rūpam asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etam āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etam asmīti vadesīti|||

17 Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kim imāya sandhāvanikāya āharāvuso daṇḍam aham eva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamissāmi|||

18 Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍam olumbha yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā therehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyaṃ vitisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

¹ This paragraph exists in S₃, but included between (), viz., erased from °passāmi in the preceding till samanū in this

² Complete in S¹⁻³

³ S₃ vadesīti, the remainder wanting

19 Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkū etaḍ avocaṃ||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesi||| Rūpaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadesi|| Vedanaṃ|| pe|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadesi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadesi||| Yam etaṃ āvuso Khemaka asmīti vadesi kim etaṃ asmīti vadesīti|||

20 Na khvāham āvuso rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ||| Na saññaṃ||| Na saṅkhāre||| Na¹ viññāṇaṃ|| napi aññatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||²

21 Seyyathāpi āvuso uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho³|| Yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya Pattassa gandhoti Vaṇṇassa⁴ gandho pi Kiñjakkhassa⁵ gandho ti vā sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti|||

No hetam āvuso|||

Yathā katham pañāvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

Pupphassa gandhoti kho āvuso sammāvyākaramāno vyākareyyāti|||

22 Evam eva khvāham āvuso na rūpaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi aññatra rūpā asmīti vadāmi||| Na vedanaṃ|| Na saññaṃ|| Na saṅkhāre|| Na viññāṇaṃ asmīti vadāmi na pi annatra viññāṇā asmīti vadāmi||| Api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu asmīti adhigatam ayam aham asmīti ca na samanupassāmi|||

23 Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakaṃ pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti|| atha khvassa⁶ hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato⁷ Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato||| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī⁸ viharati||| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti

¹ S¹⁻³ insert pi

² S¹⁻³ omit samanu

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vaṇṇassa, ṭ being erased in S¹

⁵ S¹ kiñjakkhassa; B kiñcakkharāya

⁶ S¹ khoassa; S³ khossa

⁷ S¹⁻³ aṇu° always

⁸ So B always; S¹ udayabbyānu°; S³ udayabyānu° here;

rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti saññā||| Iti sankhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| itī viññāṇassa samudayo itī viññāṇassa atthagamo ti|||

24 Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo ¹ pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|||

25 Seyyathāpi āvuso vattham saṃkiliṭṭham malaggaḥitaṃ tam enaṃ sāmikā rajakassa anuppadaḥḥuṃ|| tam enaṃ rajako ūse ² vā khāre vāgomaye vā samam madditvā ³ acche udake vikkhāleti|||

26 Kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vattham parisuddhaṃ pariyodātaṃ|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁴ anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato|| tam enaṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti|| tam enaṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti|| yo pissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|||

27 Evam eva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakaṃ pañcorambhāgiyāni saññojanāni pahināni bhavanti|| atha khvassa hoti yo ca ⁵ pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato|| so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati|| Iti rūpaṃ itī rūpassa samudayo itī rūpassa atthagamo||| Iti vedanā||| Iti saññā||| Iti sankhārā||| Iti viññāṇaṃ|| itī viññāṇassa samudayo itī viññāṇassa atthagamo ti||| Tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yo pissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato Asmīti māno Asmīti chando Asmīti anusayo asamūhato so pi samugghātaṃ gacchati|||

28 Evam vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakam etaḍ avocum|| Na kho pana mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khe-

further on, S¹ udayabyayānu ; S³ obhāyānu, the first ā being erased

¹ S¹⁻³ ye

² B use usa° always

³ B saṃmadhitvā

⁴ Missing in S³

⁵ S¹ ye° ; S³ yeva

makam vihesā apekhā pucchimha||¹ api cāyasmā Khemako pahoti tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitum desetum paññāpetum paṭṭhapetum vivaritam vibhajitam uttānikatum||

29 Tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitam desitam paññāpitam paṭṭhapitam vivaṭam vibhattam² uttānikatanti||

30 Idam avoca āyasmā Khemako|| attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitam abhinandum||

31 Imasmiñ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne satthimattānam therānam 'bhikkhūnam anupādāya āsaveli cittāni muccimsu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti||³

90 (8) Channo

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārānasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Channo⁴ sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallanā vutthito avāpuraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāram upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etad avoca||| Ovadantu maṃ āyasmanto therā anusāsantu maṃ āyasmantā therā karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ katham yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

3 Evaṃ vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ⁵ etad avocum||| Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| saññā aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ||| Rūpaṃ anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam anattā||| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

4 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahosi||| Mayham pi kho etam evaṃ hoti||| Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ||| Rūpaṃ anattā||

¹ So B; S¹⁻³ vihesāpekha āpucchimhā

² B vivaritam vibhajitam

³ S¹⁻³ Khemakassāti

⁴ B Chando in the first six numbers, afterwards Channo

⁵ S¹⁻³ puts therā bhikkhū after āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ

vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā|| viññāṇam||¹ Sabbe saṅkhārā
aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

5 Atha ca² pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbū-
padhipaṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne
cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati na
vimuccati³ paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvata-
tati mānasam|| atha ko⁴ carahi me attāti|| na kho panetaṃ
dhammam passato hoti⁵|| Ko nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ
deseyya yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

6 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etad ahoṣi|| Ayam
kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrah-
macārīnaṃ|| pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammaṃ
desetuṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyaṃ|| Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā viṣatṭhi⁶ yaṃ nūnaṃ yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan ti||

7 Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanam saṃsāmetvā
pattacivaram ādāya yena Kosambi-Ghositārāmo yenāyasmā
Ānando tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānan-
dena saddhiṃ sammodi|| pa||

8 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyasman-
tam Ānandaṃ etad avoca|| Ekam idāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda
samayaṃ Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharāmi Isipatane Migadāye||
Atha khvāhaṃ āvuso sāyaṇhasamayam patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito
avāpūraṇam ādāya vihārena vihāram⁷ upasaṅkamitvā there
bhikkhū etad avocaṃ⁸|| Ovadantu mam āyasmanto therā
dhammiṃ kathaṃ yathāhaṃ dhammam passeyyan ti||

9 Evaṃ vutte mam āvuso therā bhikkhū etad avocaṃ||
Rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅ-
khārā|| viññāṇam aniccaṃ|| Rūpaṃ anattā|| la|| viññā-
ṇam anattā|| Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā
anattā ti||

10 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi|| Mayham pi kho

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat aniccā and anattā every time

² Missing in S¹⁻³ ³ B nādhimuccati ⁴ S¹⁻³ kho always

⁵ B na kho panevaṃ dhammaṃ passatoti ⁶ S¹⁻³ viṣatṭhiṃ

⁷ B inserts upasaṅkami

⁸ B avoca ; S³ avocaṃ

etam evam hoti Rūpam aniccam|| pa|| viññānam aniccam||
Rūpam anattā|| vedanā|| saññā|| sañkhārā|| viññānam
anattā|| sabbe sañkhārā aniccā sabbe dhammā anattā ti||

11 Atha ca pana me sabbasañkhārasamathe sabbūpādhi-
paṭinissagge taṇhakkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ
na pakkhandati nappasīdati¹ na santiṭṭhati na vimuccati
paritassanā|| upādānam uppajjati paccudāvattati mānasam||
atha ko carahi me attā ti|| na kho panetaṃ dhammam
passato hoti²|| Ko³ nu kho me tathā dhammam deseyya
yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

12 Tassa mayham āvuso etad ahoṣi||| Ayaṃ kho
āyasmā Ānanda Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme||
satthu ceva samvaṇṇito sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrah-
macāriṇam pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammam
desetuṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyam||| Atthi ca me
āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā visatthi yaṃ nunāham yenā-
yasmā Ānando tenupasañkameyyan ti||

13 Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando anusāsatu maṃ
āyasmā Ānando karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ
kathaṃ yathāham dhammam passeyyan ti||

14 Ettakena pi mayam⁴ āyasmato Channassa atta-
manā|| api nāma tam⁵ āyasmā Channo āvi⁶ akāsi khilam
pabhindi|| odahāvuso Channa sotam|| bhabbo⁷ si⁸ dhammam
viññātun ti||

15 Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakeneva⁹ uḷāram
pītipāmujjam uppajji¹⁰|| Bhabbo kirasmi dhammam viñ-
ñātun ti||

16 Sammukhā me taṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato sutam
sammukhā ca¹¹ paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottam bhikkhum
ovadantassa||| Dvayanissito khvāyam Kaccāna¹² loko

¹ S¹⁻³ nappassīdati ; S³ na sampasīdati

² B paneva dhammam passato

³ S¹⁻³ kho

⁴ B mayham

⁵ S¹⁻³ abhiraddhāmakkhāma instead of āpināmatam

⁶ S¹⁻³ āvim

⁷ B bhindi, perhaps chindi

⁸ B tvam

⁹ S¹⁻³ tāvatakodeva

¹⁰ B uppajjati

¹¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

¹² S¹⁻³ Kaccāyana always

yebhuyyena atthi tañceva natthi tañ ca||| Lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato yā loke natthitā sā na hoti|| loka nirodham kho ¹ Kaccāna yathābhūtam sammappaññāya passato yā loke atthitā sā ² na hoti||| Upāyupādānābhinivesaṃvinibandho khāyaṃ ³ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena|| tañcāyaṃ upāyupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā ⁴ na upeti na upādiyati|| nādhitṭhāti ⁵ Attā me ti||| Dukkham eva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati dukkhaṃ niruddhamānaṃ nirujjhatīti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparapaccayā ñānaṃ evassa ettha hoti||| Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti|||

17 Sabbam atthiti kho Kaccāna ayam eko anto|| Sabbam natthiti ayam dutiyo anto||| Ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti||| Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti||| Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho|| pa|| Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti|||

18 Evam etam ⁶ āvuso Ānanda hoti ⁷ yesaṃ āyasmanānaṃ tādisā ⁸ sabrahmacāriyo anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā|| idaṃ ca pana me āyasmato Ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisameto ti|||

91 (9) Rāhulo (1) ⁹

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavan-

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

³ S¹⁻³ °dānā (S³-danā-) vinivesanakhandho kho yaṃ

⁴ B °nusayaṃ ⁵ S³ na adhiṭṭhāti ⁶ S¹⁻³ Evañcate

⁷ S¹⁻³ honti

⁸ S¹⁻² āyasmantādisā

⁹ This sūtra and the next are mere repetitions of the two last suttas (21 and 22) of the XVIIIth Saṃyutta (Rāhula) in the Nidāna-vaggo, entitled there Anusaya and A p a g a t a m (see Vol. II. pp. 252-3)

tam etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe||| Yā kaci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā|| pe|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā|| pa||| Sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ netam mama Neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evam passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā na hontīti|||

92 (10) Rāhulo (2).

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārame|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca||| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ¹ māna-saṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttan ti|||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ|| pe||² yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā||| Yā kāci saññā||| Ye keci saṅkhārā|||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbāṃ viññāṇaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti|| evam etaṃ

¹ S^r.³ omit m

² Less abbreviated in B

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti|||

9 Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiñca saviññānake kāye bahiddhā ca ¹ sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānāpagataṃ ² mānasaṃ hoti vidhāsamatik-kantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ ti|||

Theravaggo catuttho ³||

Tatruddānam bhavati|||⁴

Ānando Tisso Yamako||

Anurādho ca Vakkali||

Assajī Khemako Channo||⁵

Rāhulo apare duve ⁶||

Vaggo tena pavuccati|||⁷

CHAPTER V PUPPHAVAGGO ⁸ PAÑCAMO

93 (1) *Nadī*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadī pabbateyyā ohāriṇī duraṅgamā siḡhasotā||| Tassā ubhosu tīresu ⁹ kāsā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ¹⁰ ajjholambeyyūṃ||| Kusā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ||| Babbajā ¹¹ ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ||| Birañā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ||| Rukkā ce pi jātā assu|| te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ|||

4 Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kase ce pi gaṇheyya te palujjeyyūṃ|| so tato nidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjeyya||| Kuse ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Birāṇe ce pi gaṇheyya|||¹² Rukkhe ce pi gaṇheyya|| te

¹ S¹⁻³ vā

² S¹⁻³ ahim° mamim° here and before

³ S¹⁻³ °vaggo samatto

⁴ B Udānam instead of Tatr°

⁵ B Assajī Khemo Dāsako Channo

⁶ S¹⁻³ dveti

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit vaggo° oti

⁸ B Buddha-vaggo

⁹ S¹⁻³ ubhato tīre

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ na or naṃ

¹¹ B pabbajā always

¹² Complete in S¹⁻³

palujjeyyum|| so tato nidānam anayavyasanam āpajjeyya|||

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānam adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme akovido sappurisadhamme avinito rūpam attato samanupassati|| rūpavantam vā attānam attani vā rūpam rūpasmim vā attānam||| Tassa tam rūpam palujjati|| so tato nidānam anayavyasanam āpajjati|||

6-8 Vedanam||| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|||

9 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| viññānavantam vā attānam attani vā viññānam viññānasmim vā attānam||| Tassa tam viññānam palujjati|| so tato nidānam anayavyasanam āpajjati|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||¹

11-14 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññānam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pe||

16 Evam passam||| pe||| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

94 (2) Puppam (or Vaddham)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra||| voca|||

3 Nāham bhikkhave lokena vivadāmi loko ca² mayā vivadati||| Na bhikkhave dhammavādī kenaci lokasmim vivadati|||

4 Yam bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi tam Natthī ti vadāmi||| Yam bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi tam Atthiti vadāmi|||

5 Kiñca³ bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham⁴ Natthiti vadāmi|||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³ ² B va ; S¹⁻³ insert kho bhikkhave

³ S¹⁻³ Kiñci ⁴ S¹ yammyaham ; S³ yammayham

6 Rūpam bhikkhave niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam|| aham pi taṃ Natthiti vadāmi|||

7-9 Vedanā¹ Saññā¹ pe|| Sankhārā¹||¹

10 Viññāṇam niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmādhhammam natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi taṃ Natthiti vadāmi|||

11 Idam² kho bhikkhave natthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham pi³ Natthiti vadāmi|||

12 Kiñca bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham Atthiti vadāmi|||

13 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi taṃ Atthiti vadāmi|||

14-16 Vedanā aniccā¹ la¹|||

17 Viññāṇam aniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam aham pi taṃ Atthiti vadāmi|||

18 Idam² kho bhikkhave atthi sammataṃ loke paṇḍitānam yam aham pi³ Atthiti vadāmi|||

19 Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati⁴ abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā⁵ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajeti uttānikaroti|||

20 Kiñca⁶ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo yam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti|||

21 Rūpam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttāni karoti||| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhiyamāne vivari-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B inserts ca

³ B inserts taṃ here, omitting yam

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhisambuddhoti

⁵ B inserts taṃ

⁶ B kiñci here only

yamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

22 Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|| pe||

23 Saññā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

24 Sankhārā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo|||

25 Viññānam bhikkhave loke lokadhammo tam Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti|| abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānikaroti||| Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatenā evam ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññāpiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyamāne uttānikayiramāne na jānāti na passati|| tam aham bhikkhave bālam puthujjanam andham acakkhukam ajānantam apassantam kinti karomi|||

26 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalam vā padumam vā puṇḍarikam vā uduke jātam uduke samvaddham¹ udakā accuggamma thāti² anupalittam udakena|||

27 Evam eva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke samvaddho lokam abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti|||

95 (3) Phenam

1 Ekam समयam Bhagavā Ayojjhāyam³ viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tire|||

2 Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi|||⁴

3 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayam Gaṅgā nadi mahantam phenapiṇḍam āvaheyya⁵||| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam⁶ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave phenapiṇḍe saro|||

4 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpam atitānāgatam paccuppannam|| pe|| yaṃ dūre santike vā|| tam

¹ B °vuddham (or buddham), further on °vaddho; S³ °vattam

² B ajjuggamma titthantam

³ S³ ayojjhāyayam; B ayujjhāyam ⁴ Complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ S¹⁻³ ava°

⁶ In B only always

bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva¹ khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati|| asārakaññeva khāyati||
kiñhi bhikkhave rūpe sāro|||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante udake bubbuḷam² uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya|| tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave udakabubbuḷe sāro|||

6 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kaci vedanā atitānāgata-paccuppanā|| pe|| yā dūre santike vā|| tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati||
kiñhi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānam pacchime māse ṭhite majjhantike kale maricikā³|| tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya||| Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya|| pa|| kiñhi siyā bhikkhave maricikāya sāro|||

8 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yā kaci saññā|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesi sārāpariyesanam caramāno tiṇham kuthārim⁴ ādāya vanam paviseyya|| so tatha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandham ujum navam akukkajātam⁵|| tam enam mūle chindeyya mūle chetvā agge chindeyya agge chetvā pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujeyya|| so tassa pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujanto⁶ pheggum pi nādhigaccheyya kuto sāram|||

10 Tam enam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya|| tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso

¹ S¹⁻³ rittamkaññeva

² B pubbuḷham always

³ B ṭhita^o maricikā ; S¹⁻³ marici phandati

⁴ B kutarim

⁵ B akukkujakajātam

⁶ S¹⁻³ nibbhujeyya-nibbhujanto

upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave kadalikkhandhe sāro ||

11 Evam eva kho bhikkhave ye keci saṅkhārā atitānāgatapaccuppannā || pa || ye dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati || tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave saṅkhāresu sāro ||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyakaro vā māyākārantevāsī vā mahāpathe¹ māyaṃ vidamseyya || tam eṇaṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya || Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya tucchakaññeva khāyeyya asārakaññeva khāyeyya || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave māyāya sāro ||

13 Evam eva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam || pa || yaṃ dūre santike vā tam bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati || Tassa tam passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati tucchakaññeva khāyati asārakaññeva khāyati || kiñhi siyā bhikkhave viññāne sāro² ||

14 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasim pi nibbindati || vedanāya pi || saññāya pi || saṅkhāresu pi || viññānaṃsim pi nibbindati || Nibbindaṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ vimuttam iti ñaṇaṃ hoti || pe³ || Nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti ||

15 Idam avoca Bhagavā idam vatvāna⁴ Sugato athāparam etad avoca Satthā ||

Phenapindūpamam rūpaṃ || vedanā bubbulūpamā⁵ ||

Marīcikūpamā saññā || saṅkhārā kadalūpamā ||

Māyūpamañca viññānaṃ || dīpitādiccabandhunā⁶ || 1 ||

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati⁷ || yoniso upaparikkhati ||

rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti⁸ || yo nam passati yoniso || 2 ||

¹ S¹⁻³ cātummahāpathe

² B adds ||pa||

³ More complete in S¹⁻³ ⁴ S¹⁻³ vatvā ⁵ B pubbūhasamā

⁶ B desitādiccabandunā ⁷ S¹⁻³ taṃ nijjhāti ⁸ S¹⁻³ hohi

Imañca kāyam ārabha ¹|| bhūripaññaena desitam||
pahānā ² tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ|| rūpaṃ passatha chaḍ-
ditam ³|| 3 ||

Āyu usmāca viññānaṃ|| yadā kāyam jahantimaṃ||
apaviddho tadā seti|| parabhattam acetanaṃ|| ⁴ ||

Etādisāyaṃ ⁴ santāno|| māyāyaṃ bālalāpinī||
Vadhako eso akkhāto|| sāro ettha na vijjati|| ⁵ ||

Evam khande avekkheyya ⁵|| bhikkhu āradhāvīriyo||
divāvāya divārattim|| sampajāno paṭissato|| ⁶ ||

Jaheyya sabbasaññaṃ ⁶|| kareyya saraṇattano ⁷||
Careyyādittasīso va|| pathayaṃ accutam padan ti ⁸|| ⁷ ||

96 (4) Gomayam

1-2 Sāvatti|| ārāme|| Atha kho aññataro^o|| nisīdi ⁹||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ ¹⁰ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā yā vedanā ¹¹ niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva
ṭhassati||

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā yā saññā|| pe||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā ye saṅkārā niccā
dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ ¹² tatheva
ṭhassanti||

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ

¹ S¹⁻³ Yoimañca kāyam gārayhaṃ ² B pahānaṃ

³ B chaṭṭitam ⁴ S¹⁻³ °seyyaṃ ⁵ B pave^o

⁶ S¹⁻³ pajahe sabbasaṃyogaṃ ⁷ S¹⁻³ saraṇam attano

⁸ S¹⁻³ padaṃ —ti (S³ ti)— ⁹ B has Sāvatti only

¹⁰ Omitted by S¹⁻³ here and in 9

¹¹ S¹⁻³ omit yā vedanā and further on yā saññā

¹² B sassatidhammam here only

niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpam yam rūpam niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī|||

10-13 Natthi bhikkhu kāci vedanā||| kāci saññā|| keci saṅkhārā¹||| kiñci viññānam yam viññānam² niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī|||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittam gomayapiṇḍam pāṇinā gahetvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca|||

15 Ettako pi kho bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamam tattheva ṭhassatī|||

16 Ettako ce pi bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho ābhavissa nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettako pi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Bhūtapubbāham bhikkhu rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo muddhāvasitto|| tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti nagarasahassāni ahesum Kusāvatināma-rājadhānipamukhāni|||

18 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pāsādasahassāni ahesum Dhammapāsādapamukhāni|||

19 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti kūṭāgārasahassāni ahesum Mahābyūhakūṭāgārapamukhāni|||

20 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsīti pallaṅkasahassāni ahesum|| dantamayāni sāramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni rūpiyamayāni³ goṇakatthatāni paṭikatthatāni paṭalikatthatāni⁴ kadalimiga pava-

¹ More complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit yam viññānam

³ Missing in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³

rapaccattharaṇāni sa-uttaracchadanāni ¹ ubhato lohitakūpa-
dhānāni|||

21 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti nāgasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-
laṅkarāni sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni uposa-
thanāgarajapamukhāni|||

22 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti assasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-
laṅkarāni sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Valāhaka-
assarājapamukhāni|||

23 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti rathasahassāni ahesum|| sovaṇṇā-
laṅkarāni sovaṇṇadhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejayan-
tarathapamukhāni|||

24 Tassa mayham bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa mud-
dhāvasittassa caturāsīti maṇisahassāni ahesum maṇirata-
napamukhāni|||

25 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti itthisahas-
sāni ahesum|| Subhaddādevipamukhāni|||

26 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti khattiyasa-
hassāni ahesum anuyantāni ² pariṇāyakaratanapamu-
khāni|||

27 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti dhenusa-
hassāni ahesum dukulasandanāni ³ kamsupadhāraṇāni|||

28 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti vatthakoṭi-
sahassāni ahesum khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni
kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni|||

29 Tassa mayham bhikkhu|| pa|| caturāsīti thālīpākasa-
hassāni ahesum|| sāyam ⁴ pātam bhattābhīhāro abhihari-
yittha|||

30 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahas-
sānam ekaññeva taṃ nagaram hoti yam aham tena sama-
yena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvati rājadhāni|||

31 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahas-

¹ B °chadāni

² S¹⁻³ anuyuttāni

³ S¹ dūlasandanāni; S³ dukulasandatāni; B dukula-
sandhāni

⁴ S¹⁻³ sāya

sānam eko yeva so pāsādo hoti yam aham tena samayena
ajjhāvasāmi Dhammo pāsādo|||

32 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kuṭāgārasahas-
sānam ekaññeva tam¹ kuṭāgāraṃ hoti yam aham tena
samayena ajjhāvasāmi Mahābyūhaṃ kuṭāgāraṃ²|||

33 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkāsahas-
sānam eko yeva so pallaṅko hoti yam aham tena samayena
paribhuñjāmi dantamayo vā saramayo vā sovaṇṇa mayo vā
rūpiyamayo vā|||

34 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassā-
nam eko yeva so nāgo hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā|||

35 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassā-
nam eko yeva so asso hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Valāhaka-assarājā³|||

36 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassā-
nam eko yeva so ratho hoti|| yam aham tena samayena
abhirūhāmi Vejayanto ratho|||

37 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassā-
nam ekā yeva sā itthi hoti|| yā maṃ⁴ tena samayena pac-
cupatṭhāti⁵ Khattiyāni vā Velamikā vā⁶|||

38 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭisa-
hassānam ekaññeva tam vatthayugam hoti yam aham tena
samayena paridahāmi khomasukhumam vā koseyyasukhu-
mam vā kambalasukhumam vā kappāsikasukhumam vā|||

39 Tesam kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thālipākasahas-
sānam eko yeva so thālipāko hoti yato nālikodanaparamam
bhuñjāmi tadūpiyañca supeyyam|||

40 Iti kho bhikkhu sabbe te saṅkhārā atitā niruddhā
vipariṇātā|||

41 Evam aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam adhuvā
kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā evam anassāsikā kho bhikkhu
saṅkhārā|||

¹ Missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ o^{ro}

³ S¹⁻³ valāho^o

⁴ S¹⁻³ yamaham

⁵ S³ paccuṭṭhānāti

⁶ So B; S¹⁻³ khattiyāvāvelamikā||

42 Yāvañcidam bhikkhu alam eva sabbesu sañkhāresu nibbinditum alam virajjitum alam vimuccitum ti|||

97 (5) *Nakhāsikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|||¹

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|||

5 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci² vedanā|| pe||³

6 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā|||

7 Atthi nu kho bhante keci sañkhārā|||³

8 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā||| keci sañkhārā|| pe|| kiñci viññānaṃ yaṃ viññānaṃ niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

14 Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyam paṃsum āropetvā tam bhikkham etad avoca|||

15 Ettakam pi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati||| Ettakam ce pi⁴ bhikkhu rūpaṃ abhaviṣṣa niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvam sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

¹ S¹⁻³ tanyevanidānaṃ

² S³ kañci

³ Complete in B

⁴ S¹⁻³ etta (S¹ ettha-) kiñcāpi

16 Ettikā¹ pi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettikā cepi² bhikkhu vedanā abhavissa niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| na yidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave ettikā pi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

17 Ettikā pi kho bhikkhu saññā natthi|| pe||

18 Ettakā pi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-santi|||³ Ettakā ce pi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissaṃsu⁴ niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakā pi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā|| tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

19 Ettakam pi kho⁵ bhikkhu viññānam natthi niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati||| Ettakam ce pi kho⁶ bhikkhu viññānam abhavissa niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam nayidam brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammādukkhakkhayāya||| Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakam pi viññānam natthi niccam dhuvam sassatam avipariṇāmadhammam||⁷ tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammādukkhakkhayāya|||

20 Tam kim maññasi bhikkhu||| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā||| Viññānam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

¹ B ettakā always

² Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

³ B ṭhas-sati

⁴ S¹⁻³ abhavissaṃsu

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ B omits ce S¹⁻³ omits kho

⁷ S¹ insert here sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati dukkha-kkayāya, which in S³ is reduced to sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhas-sati (tasmā^o being also omitted by S³)

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

21 Tasmā ti ha bhikkhu|||

22 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
tīti|||

98 (6) *Suddhikam (or Samuddakam)*

1-2 Savatthi||¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|||

4 Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ assatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ ta-
theva ṭhassati|||

5-8 Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā|| pe|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|||

Kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassatam
avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

9 Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sattatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassati|||

10-13 Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā|| kāci saññā||
keci saṅkhārā|| kiñci viññāṇaṃ yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ
dhuvaṃ sassatam avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ
tatheva ṭhassatīti|||

99 (7) *Gaddula (or Bhaddula) (1)*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||²

3 Anamataggāyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na
paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanā-
naṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ|||

4 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati
vissussati na bhavati|| nattevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvara-
ṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃ-
sarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

5 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā
dayhati³ vinassati na bhavati|| na ttevāham bhikkhave

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² Tatra-voca is in S¹⁻³ only here and further on

³ S¹⁻³ uddayhati in this and the next number

avijjānīvaranānaṃ sattānaṃ taṅhasaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

6 Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yam mahāpathavī dayhati vinassati na bhavati|| na tvevāham bhikkhave avijjānīvaranānaṃ sattānaṃ taṅhasaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḷhe khile vā thambhe vā upanibaddho tam eva khilaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme avinito rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññāna-smiṃ vā attānaṃ||| So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati|| vedanaññeva|| la|| saññaññeva|| saṅkhāre yeva viññānaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ|| vedanaṃ|| la|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpaṃhā|| na parimuccati vedanāya|| na parimuccati saññāya|| na parimuccati saṅkhārehi|| na parimuccati viññānaṃhā|| na parimuccati jātiyā jarāma-ṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi na parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ das-sāvī|| la|| sappurisa-dhamme suvinito na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati|| la|| na¹ vedanaṃ||| na saññaṃ||| na saṅkhāre||| na viññānaṃ attato samanupassati|| na viññānavantaṃ vā¹ attānaṃ na attani vā¹ viññānaṃ na viññāna-smiṃ vā¹ attānaṃ||| So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññānaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati||| So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpaṃhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññānaṃhā|| parimuccati jātiyā jarāma-ṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmi|||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻²

100 (8) *Gaddula* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Anamataggāyam bhikkhave samsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsamyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ samsāratāṃ|||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho dalhe khile vā thambe vā upanibaddho|| so gacchati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi tam eva khilam vā thambham vā upanippajjati|||¹

5 Evam eva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassati||| Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassati|||. So gacchati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe² upagacchati|| tiṭṭhati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati|| nisīdati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisīdati|| nippajjati ce pi ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanippajjati|||

6 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakam cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ Digharattam idaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā ti||| Cittasaṃkilesā³ bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti|| cittavodānā⁴ sattā visujjhanti|||

7 Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittanti|||

Evam bhante|||

Tam pi kho bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma⁵ cittaṃ citteneva cintitaṃ|| tena pi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittaena cittaññeva cittataraṃ|||

8 Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakam cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ|| Digharattam idaṃ⁶ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenāti||| Cittasaṃkilesā⁷ bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti|||

¹ This phrase is omitted by S¹⁻³ which have only nippajjati so written

² S¹⁻³ add va or ca

³ S¹⁻³ Cittaṃ sam^o ⁴ S¹ cittaṃ vo^o ⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ cidam

⁷ S¹ citte saṃkilesā

9 Nāham bhikkhave aññam ekanikāyaṃ pi samanupassāmi evamcittaṃ yathayidam bhikkhave tiracchānagatā paṇā te pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā paṇā citteneva cittatā||¹ Tehi pi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi paṇehi cittaññeva cittataram||

10 Tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhunā² abhikkhaṇaṃ sakamcittam paccavekkhitabbam Dīgharattam idamcittam saṅkilīṭṭham rāgena dosena mohena³|| Cittasaṅkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṅkilissanti|| cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā citta-kārako vā⁴ rajanāya vā⁵ lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā niliyā⁶ vā mañjeṭṭhiyā⁷ vā suparimaṭṭhe⁸ phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā⁹ abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgim|| evam eva⁸ kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti|| vedanaññeva|| pe|| saññāññeva|| saṅkhāreva||⁹ viññānaṃ yeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti||

12 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ|| pa||

13-14 Tasmātiha bhikkhave|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātiti||

101 (9) *Vāsijaṭam* (or *Nāva*)

1-2 Savatthi|| Tatra|| voca ||

3 Jānato ham bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayam vadāmi|| no ajānato apassato||

4 Kiñ ca bhikkhave jānato kim passato āsavānaṃ khayohoti|| Iti rūpaṃ iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa atthagamo|| Iti vedanā|| pe|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhārā|| Iti viññānaṃ iti viññānaṃ samudayo iti viññā-

¹ B cittitā ² S¹⁻³ insert nāsati ³ S¹ omits vā, S³ yāvā

⁴ B paniliyā ⁵ B mañjaṭṭhāya ⁶ S¹⁻³ suparimaṭṭe

⁷ B inserts koci

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ S¹⁻³ saññāyeva—saṅkhārāyeva

naṣṣa ¹ atthagamoti||| Evam kho bhikkhave jānato evam passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti |||

5 Bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi ² evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

6 Tam kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipatṭhānānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ abhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjaṅgānaṃ abhāvitattā ariyassa atṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni atṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni||

8 Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evam icchā uppajjeyya | Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍa-kena vā aṇḍakosampadāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjeyyunti|| atha kho abhābbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbijjītuṃ|||

9 Tam kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana ³ bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni atṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni kukkuṭiyā ⁴ na sammā adhisayitāni na sammā pariseditāni na sammā paribhāvitāni|||

10 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evam icchā uppajjeyya|| Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa ⁵ neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

11 Tam kissa hetu|| abhāvitattā tissa vacanīyaṃ||| Kissa abhāvitattā|| abhāvitattā|| catunnaṃ satipatṭhānānaṃ|| la|| atthaṅgikassa maggassa||

12 Bhāvanūyogam anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno

¹ S¹ omits iti viññāṇassa

² S¹⁻³ kiñcīpi

³ S¹⁻³ tathāgamūti here and further on (No. 15)

⁴ S¹⁻³ kukkuṭiyānaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ khovassa

viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā ti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati||

13 Taṃ kissa hetu bhāvitattātissa vacaniyam||| Kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam bhāvitattā catunnam sammappadhānānam bhāvitattā catunnam iddhipādānam bhāvitattā pañcannam indriyānam bhāvitattā pañcannam balānam bhāvitattā sattannam bojjhaṅgānam bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

14 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā|| tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni saṇmā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|| kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evam icchā uppajjeyya Aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādānakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padaletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyunti|| atha kho bhabbā va te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādānakhasikhāya va mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosam padaletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ|||

15 Taṃ kissa hetu|| tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā tāni¹ kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni sammā pariseditāni sammā paribhāvitāni|||

16 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuयोगम अनुयुत्तassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evam icchā uppajjeyya Ahovata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyāti|| atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati|||

17 Taṃ kissa hetu|| bhāvitattā tissa vacaniyam||| kissa bhāvitattā|| bhāvitattā catunnam satipaṭṭhānānam|| la|| bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa|||

18 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave phalagaṇḍassa vā phalagaṇḍante² vāsissa vā vāsijaṭṭe dissante aṅgulipadāni dissanti aṅguṭṭhapādā³ no ca khvassa evaṃ nāṇam hoti Ettakam vata me⁴ ajja vāsijaṭṭassa khīṇam ettakam hiyyo ettakam pareti|| atha khvassa khīṇam khīṇante va nāṇam hoti|||

19 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuयोगम अनुयुत्त-

¹ S¹⁻³ tānassu

² So S¹⁻³; B phalabhaṇḍa°

³ B °padam

⁴ B katame here only; S¹⁻³ vāme always

tassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti||
Ettakam vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ ettakam hiyyo-
ettakam paretī|| athakhvassa khīṇe khīṇante va ñāṇaṃ
hoti|||

20 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave samuddikāya nāvāya vetta-
bandhanabaddhāya chammāsāni¹ uduke pariyādāya² hema-
tike³ thalam ukkhittāya⁴ vātātapaparetāni bandhanāni||
tāni pāvussakena meghena abhippavaṭṭāni⁵ appakasireneva
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti|||

21 Evam eva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogam anuyut-
tassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saññojanāni
paṭippassambhanti pūtikāni bhavanti|||

102 (10) Aniccata (or Saññā)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra voca|||

3 Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikata sabbam
kāmarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam rūparāgam pariyādiyati
sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati sabbam avijjam pariyā-
diyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ pariyādiyati samūhanti⁶|||

4 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kasako mahānañ-
galena kasanto⁷ sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadāleno
kasati||| Evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikata sabbam kāmarāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti|||

5 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajam lāyivā
agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchodeti⁸ Evam eva
kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pe⁹

6 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya¹⁰

¹ B vassamāsāni

² S¹⁻³ pariyodātāya

³ B adds na

⁴ B omits ya

⁵ B °ppavutṭhāni

⁶ B samūhanati omitting the preceding pariyādiyati

⁷ S¹⁻³ kassako . . . kassanto

⁸ B nicchodeti

⁹ This and the following paragraphs end in B by sabbam
asmimānaṃ samūhanati

¹⁰ S³ °chiñṇāya ; B vaṇḍacindāya

yāni tatra ambāni vaṇṭapatibaddhāni sabbāni tāni tadan-
vayāni¹ bhavanti|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā
bhāvitā|| pa||

7 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgarassa yā kāci gopānasiyo
sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā kūṭam
tāsam² aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā bhāvitā|| pa||

8 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā kālānusārī³
tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave anic-
casaññā|| pa||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā lohitaṇḍa-
naṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pa||

10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā
vassikaṃ tesam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho
bhikkhave aniccasaññā|| pa||

11 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuḍḍarājāno⁴ sabbe
te rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti|| rājā tesam
cakkavatti aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave
aniccasaññā|| pe||

12 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tāraṅkarūpanam pabhā
sabbā tā candimapabhāya⁵ kalam nāgghanti⁶ solasiṃ
candappabhā tāsam aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhik-
khave aniccasaññā|| pa||

13 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigata-
valāhake deve ādicco nabham abbhussukkamāno⁷ sabbam
ākāśagatam tamagatam abhivhacca bhāsate ca tapate ca
virocati⁸ ca|| evam eva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā
bahulikātā sabbam kāmarāgam pariyaḍiyati|| sabbam
rūparāgam pariyaḍiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyaḍiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyaḍiyati|| sabbam asmimānaṃ samū-
hanti||

14 Katham bhavitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā katham

¹ B tadamanvayāni ² B tesam ³ B kālānusarigandho

⁴ So S³ ; S¹ khuddha° ; B kuṭṭarājāno

⁵ S¹⁻³ candiyāpabhāya (S³ yaṃ)

⁶ B nagghanti

⁷ B abbhussakkamāno

⁸ B virocate

bahulikātā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| pe|| sabbam
asmimānam samūhanti||

15 Iti rūpam iti rūpassa samudayo iti rūpassa attha-
gamo|| Iti vedanā|| Iti saññā|| Iti saṅkhāra|| Iti
viññāṇam iti viññāṇassa samudayo iti viññāṇassa attha-
gamo ti||

16 Evam bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evam
bahulikātā sabbam kāmārāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam rūpa-
rāgam pariyādiyati|| sabbam bhavarāgam pariyādiyati||
sabbam avijjam pariyādiyati|| sabbam asmimānam samū-
hantīti||

Pupphavaggo samatto¹

Tatra uddānam²

Nadī|| Pupphañ ca³ Phenam ca||

Gomayañ ca Nakhāsikham⁴

Suddhikam dve ca⁵ gaddulā⁶

Vāsijaṭam Aniccātā ti⁷

Vaggo⁸ Majjhimapaññāsako samatto||

Tassa Majjhimapaññāsakassa vagguddānam⁹

Upāyo Arahanto ca Khajjanī Therasambhayaṃ

Pupphavaggena paññasadutiyo tena vuccati||

SECTION III UPARIPANÑĀSAKA

CHAPTER I ANTAVAGGO PATHAMO

103 (1) Ante

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Cattāro me bhikkhave antā|| Katame cattāro||

¹ B Buddhavaggo pañcama

² Missing in B

³ B vaddhañ ca

⁴ S³ °sikhā

⁵ S¹⁻³ sa (S³ sā-) muddakam ceva

⁶ S¹⁻³ gaddulam; B bhaddulā ⁷ S¹⁻³ nāva saññā te dasāti

⁸ Missing in S¹⁻³

⁹ This uddānam is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

Sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sak-
kāyanirodhagāminipatipadanto¹

4 Katamo bhikkhave sakkāyanto¹ Pañcupādānak-
khandhātissa vacanīyaṃ¹ Katame pañca¹ seyyathidaṃ
rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādā-
nakkhandho saikhārupādānakkhandho viññānupādānak-
khandho¹ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto¹

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto¹ Yāyam
taṇhā ponabbhavikā nandi rāgasahagatā tatra tatrābhi-
nandinī¹ seyyathidaṃ kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhava-
taṇhā ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto¹

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹ Yo tassā-
yeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti
anālayo¹ ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto¹

7 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatīpa-
danto¹ Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo¹ seyyathidaṃ
sammādiṭṭhi¹ pa¹ sammāsamādhī¹ Ayam vuccati bhik-
khave sakkāyanirodhagāminipatīpadanto¹

8 Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antā ti¹

104 (2) *Dukkham*

1-2 Sāvatti¹ Tatra¹ voca¹

3 Dukkhañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi dukkhasamu-
dayañ ca dukkhanirodhañ ca dukkhanirodhagāminipatī-
padañ² ca¹ tam sunātha¹

4 Katamañ ca³ bhikkhave dukkham¹ Pañcupādānak-
khandhātissa vacanīyaṃ¹ Katame pañca¹ seyyathidaṃ
rūpupādānakkhandho¹ pe¹ viññānupādānakkhandho¹
Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkham¹

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo¹ Yāyam
taṇhā ponabbhavikā¹ pa¹ vibhavataṇhā¹ Ayam vuccati
bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo¹

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho¹ Yo tassāyeva
taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anā-
layo¹ Ayam vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho¹

1 S¹⁻³ ogaminī^o always

2 S¹⁻³ ogāminiñca paṭīpadam

3 B kathañca

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā||
 Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam sammā-
 ditṭhi|| pe|| sammāsamādhī|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave
 dukkhanirodhagāminipatipadā ti||

105 (3) Sakkāyo

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Sakkāyañ ca vo bhikkhave desissāmi sakkāyasamu-
 dayañ ca sakkāyanirodhañca sakkāyanirodhagāminiñ ca
 patipadam tam¹ suṇātha||

4 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo|| Pañcupādānak-
 khandhā tissa vacaniyam|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathi-
 dam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe||² viññāṇupādānakkhandho||
 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo||

5 Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo|| Yāyam
 taṇhā ponabbhavikā|| pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkā-
 yasamudayo||

6 Katamo ca sakkāyanirodho|| Yo tassāyeva taṇhāya||
 pa|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho||

7 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā|| Ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo|| seyyathīdam
 sammāditṭhi|| pa|| sammāsamādhī||

8 Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭi-
 padā ti||

106 (4) Pariññeyyā

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pariññeye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi pariññā ca
 pariññātaviñca³ puggalam|| tam suṇātha||

4 Katame⁴ ca bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||⁵ Rū-
 pam bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā||
 Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuc-
 canti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā||

¹ Omitted by B and S¹

² Complete in B

³ S¹ oñātapīca; S³ oñātapīca

⁴ S¹⁻³ katamo

⁵ S¹⁻³ oñeyyo dhammo

5 Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā||¹ Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo|| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññā||

6 Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo|| Arahātissa vacanīyam|| Yo yam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo ti||

107 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| Viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam na pajānanti|| pe||² pajānanti|| sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti||

108 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe||³

4-5 Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti|| pe|| pajānanti|| sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti||

109 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

4 Yato ca 4 kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca

¹ S¹⁻³ insert yo bhikkhave ² S¹⁻³ na me te° (complete)

³ Complete in B

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³ always

assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam pajānāti||
 ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipā-
 tadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

110 (8) *Araham*

1-2 *Sāvatti*||

3 Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā|| Katame
 pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ|| rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññā-
 ṇupādānakkhandho||

4 Yato ca kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesam pañcannam
 upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthagamañca assā-
 dañca ādinavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtam veditvā
 anupādā vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu
 araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anup-
 pattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasaññojano sammadaññā
 vimutto ti||

111 (9) *Chandarāgī* (1)

1-2 *Sāvatti*||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
 tam pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati
 ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
 anuppādadhammaṃ||

4-6 *Vedanāya*|| pe|| *Saññāya*|| *Saṅkhāresu*||¹

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam
 pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati
 ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim
 anuppādadhamman ti||

112 (10) *Chandarāgī* (2)

1-2 *Sāvatti*||

3 Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā
 ye upāyupādānā² cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesaṇusayā te

¹ Complete in S^{1.3}

² B upayuo always

pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinna-
mūlam|| la|| pe||¹

4-5 Vedanāya|| Saññāya||

6 Saṅkhāresu yo chando|| pa|| evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā
bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā
āyatim anuppādadhammā||

7 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye
upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te paja-
hatha|| evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchin-
namūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppā-
dadhamman ti||

Antavaggo samatto²||

Tatruddānam||

Ante³ Dukkhañcā Sakkāyo||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā dve||⁴

Sotāpanno Arahaṇca||

Dve ca Chandarāgiyo ti||⁵

CHAPTER II DHAMMAKATHIKA-VAGGO DUTIYO.

113 (1) *Avijjā*, or *Bhikkhu* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme⁶||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-
saṅkami|| pa||

3 Nisinho kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||
Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā
kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ na pajānāti
rūpasamudayaṃ na pajānāti rūpanirodham na pajānāti
rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pajānāti||

5-8 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre na
pajānāti|| pa|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ na pa-
jānāti||⁷

¹ So in B, complete in S¹⁻³

² In S³ only

³ S¹⁻³ antam

⁴ S¹⁻³ Samaṇe; B duve

⁵ B duve ca chandorāginoti

⁶ In S¹⁻³ only

⁷ More complete in S¹⁻³

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvata ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

114 (2) *Vijjā, or Bhikkhu (2)*

1-3 Sāvatti|||¹ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

4 Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati||| Katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti|| rūpasamudayaṃ|| rūpanirodham|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre pajānāti|| la|| Viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

115 (3) *Kathika (1)*

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati||| Kittāvata nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti|||

4 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Ditṭhadhamme nibbānappatto bhikkhū ti alaṃ vacanāya|||

5-7 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāraṇaṃ ce bhikkhu|||

8 Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃ vacanāya||| Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ in this and the following suttas till 9

virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhamme nibbanappatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti|||

116 (4) Kathika (2)

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Dhammakathiko dhammakathiko ti bhante vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti|| kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti|| kittāvatā diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto hoti|||

3 Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||| Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāya|||

4-6 Vedanāya ce bhikkhu|| pe|| Saññāya ce bhikkhu||| Sañkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu|||

7 Viññānassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti Dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||| Viññānassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti Dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhūti alam vacanāya||| Viññānassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto hoti Diṭṭhadhammanibbānapatto bhikkhūti alam vacanāyāti|||

117 (5) Bandhanā

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Idha bhikkhave¹ assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī|| pe|| sappurisadhammesu avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmim vā attānaṃ||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho² atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati³ baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit idha bhikkhave

² B santara^o always ..

³ B jiyati

4 Vedanam attato samanupassati|| pe|| vedanāya vā attānam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

5-6 Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|||¹

7 Viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññānabandhanabaddho sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho atiradassī apāradassī baddho jāyati baddho miyati baddho asmā lokā param lokam gacchati|||

8 Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānam dassāvī|| la²|| sappurisdhammesu vinito na rūpam attato samanupassati|| na rūpavantam vā attānam na attani vā rūpam na rūpasmim vā attānanam||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkasmā ti vadāmi|||

9 Na vedanam attato|| la|||

10 Na saññam attato|| la|||

11 Na saṅkhāre attato|| la|||

12 Na viññānam attato samanupassati|| pa||| Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako na viññānabandhanabaddho na sāntarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī|| parimutto so ³ dukkasmā ti vadāmīti|||

118 (6) *Parimucchita*

1 Sāvatti|||

2 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave||| Rūpam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti|| evam etam yathābhūtam sammapaññāya datthabbam|||

3-5 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre|||

¹ Complete in S^{r.3} ² S^{r.3} ari—pe—instead of || la||

³ Missing in S^{r.3}

6 Viññānam etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti samanupassathāti||

No hetam bhante||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| viññānam bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||¹

7 Evam passaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

119 (7) *Parimucchita* (2)

1 Sāvattbi||

2 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti samanupassathāti||

Evam bhante||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

3-5 Vedanaṃ|| Saññāṃ|| Saṅkhāre||

6 Viññānaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti samanupassathāti||

Evam bhānte||

Sādhu bhikkhave|| Viññānaṃ bhikkhave netam mama neso hamasmi na meso attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam||

7 Evam|| la|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

120 (8) *Saññojanam*

1-2 Sāvattbi|| Saññojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desissāmi saññojanam ca|| taṃ suṇātha||

3 Katame ca bhikkhave saññojaniyādhammā katamaṃ ca saññojanāṃ||

4 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saññojaniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanam||

5-7 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

¹ B adds || la||

8 Viññānaṃ saññojanīyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saññojanaṃ|||

9 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saññojanīyā dhammā|| idam saññojananti|||

121 (9) Upādānam

1-2 Sāvatti||| Upādāniye ce bhikkhave dhamme desisāmi upādānaṃ ca|| taṃ suñātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| katamam upādānaṃ|||

5 Rūpaṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo|| yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|||

6-8 Vedanā|| pa|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|||

9 Viññānaṃ upādāniyo dhammo|| yo¹ tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha upādānaṃ|||

10 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā|| idam upādānaṃ ti|||

122 (10) Silam

1 Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

2-3 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| pa|| etaḍ avoca||| Silavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbāti|||

4 Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā pañcupādānakhandā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|||

5 Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādāpakkhando||| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||| Silavatāvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato|| pe|| anattato yoniso manasi kattabbā|||

6 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ silavā

¹ Sr.³ ye

² B Koṭṭhiko-ka always

bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhatto||
pe|| anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalam
sacchikareyyāti||

7 Sotāpannaena panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasikattabbāti||

8 Sotāpannaena pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

9 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sotāpanno
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikareyyā-
ti||

10 Sakadāgāminā panāvuso¹ Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
ca² dhammā yoniso kattabbāti||

11 Sakadāgāminā pi kho³ āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato manasi
kattabbā||

12 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ sakadāgāmi
bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiphalam sacchikareyyāti||

13 Anāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame
dhammā yoniso manasi kattabbā ti||

14 Anāgāminā pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita bhikkhunā ime⁴
pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato|| pe|| anattato yoniso
manasi kattabbā||

15 Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati|| yaṃ anāgāmi
bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato|| pe|| anattato
yoniso manasi karonto arahattaphalam⁵ sacchikareyyāti||

16 Arahata⁶ panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso
manasi kattabbāti||

17 Arahata pi kho āvuso Koṭṭhita ime pañcupādānak-
khande aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato
ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso maṅsi
kattabbā||

18 Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttarikaraṇiyaṃ katassa vā

¹ B omtis pan ² Missing in B ³ S¹⁻³ sakadāgāmino kho

⁴ S¹⁻³ insert ca ⁵ B arahattam ⁶ S¹⁻³ insert pi

paticcayo¹|| api ca kho ime² dhammā bhāvitā bahulikatā
ditṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti satisampa-
jaññāya³ cāti||

123 (11) *Sutavā*

1 Bārāṇasi-nidānaṃ||⁴

124 (12) *Kappo* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅ-
kami⁵||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantam
etaḍ avoca|| Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramamkāramānānusayā na honti ti||

4 Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam
ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnam
vā paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam rūpam netam
mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti evam etaṃ yathā-
bhutaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

5-7 Yā kāci vedanā|| pe|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci
saṅkhārā||

8 Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇitaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbam viññāṇam netam
mama neso ham asmi na me so attāti evam etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati||

9 Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānānusayā na hontīti||

¹ S³ paticcayo here and in the next sutta ² S¹⁻³ apicame

³ S¹⁻³ omit ya

⁴ Complete in B.—This sutta is exactly the same as the
preceding; the word *sutavatā* being only put instead of
silavatā

⁵ Complete in S¹⁻³

125 (13) *Kappo* (2)

1 *Sāvatti*|||

2 *Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavan-
tam etad avoca*||| *Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato katham
passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabba-
nimittesu ahaṃkāramamaṃkāramānāpagataṃ* ¹ *mānasam
hoti vidhāsamatikkantam* ² *santam* ³ *suvimuttan ti*|||

3 *Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpam atitānāgatapaccuppannam*||
la|| *sabbaṃ rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na meso
attāti*|| *evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā
anupādā vimutto hoti*|||

4-6 *Yā kāci vedanā*||| *Yā kāci saññā*||| *Ye keci sañ-
khārā*|||

7 *Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atitānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhat-
taṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā
paṇītaṃ vā*|| *yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇam netam
mama neso ham asmi na meso attāti*|| *evam etaṃ yathā-
bhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādā vimutto hoti*|||

8 *Evam kho Kappa jānato evam passato imasmiṃ ca
saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṃkāra-
mamaṃkāramānāpagatam mānasam hoti vidhāsamatik-
kantam santam suvimuttan ti*|||

Dhammakathikavaggo samatto ⁴|||

Avijjā Vijjā ⁵ *dve Kathikā*||

Bandhanā Parimuccitā duve ⁶||

Saññojanaṃ Upādānaṃ ⁷||

Silaṃ Sutavā ⁸ *dve ca Kappena ti* ⁹|||

CHAPTER III AVIJJĀVAGGO TATIYO

126 (1) *Samudayadhamma* (1)

1 *Sāvatti*|| *ārāme*|||

¹ S¹⁻³ *pagata*° always ² S¹⁻³ *vidhāya*° further on *vidhā*°

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

⁴ In S¹⁻³ only

⁵ S¹⁻³ *Dve bhikkū*

⁶ S¹⁻³ *Parimucchā dve*

⁷ S¹⁻³ *odānā*

⁸ S¹ *Sila* ; S³ *Silavā* and omits *Sutavā*

⁹ S¹⁻³ *Kappināti*

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasañkhami|| upasañkamitvā|| pa|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante avijjā kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammam rūpam Samudayadhammam rūpanti yathādhhammam na pajānāti|| vayadhammam rūpam Vayadhammam rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammam rūpam Samudayavayadhammam¹ rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammam vedanam Samudayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| vayadhammam vedanam Vayadhammā vedanā ti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammam vedanam Samudayavayadhammā vedanāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

6 Samudayadhammam saññam|| pe||

7 Samudayadhamme sañkhāre Samudayadhammā sañkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| vayadhamme sañkhāre Vayadhammā sañkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhamme sañkhāre Samudayavayadhammā sañkhārāti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

8 Samudayadhammam viññānam Samudayadhammam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| vayadhammam viññānam Vayadhammam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammam viññānam Samudayavayadhammam viññānanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evaṃ vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammam rūpam Samudayarūpanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| vayadhammam rūpam Vayadhammam rūpanti yathābhūtam

¹ B and S¹ omit vaya in this word here and further on

pajānāti|| samudayavayadhammaṃ rupam Samudayavaya-
dhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam pajānāti||

12 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ|| pe||

13 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|| pe||

14 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|| pe||¹

15 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānam Samudayadhammaṃ
viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ viñ-
ñānam Vayadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti||
samudayavayadhammaṃ viññānam Samudayavayadham-
maṃ viññānanti yathābhūtam pajānāti

16 Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā ettāvata vijjāgato hoti-
ti||

127 (2) Samudayadhamma (2)

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahā-
Koṭṭhito² Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane Migadāye||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito sāyaṇhasamayam
patisallāṇā vuṭṭhito|| pa||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito
āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtam etad avoca|| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso
Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvata
ca³ avijjāgato hotiti||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ
rūpam Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam na
pajānāti|| vayadhammaṃ rupam|| pe|| samudayavayadham-
maṃ rūpanti yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ|| pe||

6 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānam|| pa⁴|| vayadhammaṃ
viññānam|| pa|| Samudayavayadhammaṃ⁵ viññānanti
yathābhūtam na pajānāti||

9 Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso⁶ ettāvata ca⁷ avijjāgato hotiti||

¹ 12 and 14 are more complete in B

² S³ omits Mahā

³ Complete in B

⁴ 5-8 are more complete in B ⁵ B °viya° instead of °vaya°

⁶ S¹⁻³ vuccatā vuso

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ca

128 (3) *Samudayadhamma* (3)

1-2 Bārāṇasi nidānaṃ||¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|| vāyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ|| pe|| samudayavāyadhammaṃ rūpaṃ Samudayavāyadhammaṃ rūpanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

5 Samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ|| pe||

7 Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ|||

7 Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre|||

8 Samudayadhammaṃ viññānaṃ|| samudayavāyadhammaṃ viññānanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettāvata ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

129 (4) *Assāda* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye²|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittāvata ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

8 Viññānaṃ assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṅca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvata ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

130 (5) *Assāda* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye|||

¹ Complete in B

² S¹-³ taññeva nidānaṃ—Ekam antaṃ nisidi—and so on, more or less complete in the following suttas

3 Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādina-vañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti||

5-7 Vedanāya||| pe|| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||

8 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādina-vañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti ¹||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

131 (6) *Samudaya* (1)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|| pa|||

3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādina-vañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādina-vañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettavatā ca avijjāgato hoti-ti|||

132 (7) *Samudaya* (2)

1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahā-Koṭṭhito āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti avuso Sāriputta vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

4 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca ² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca ² nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettavatāca vijjāgato hotiti|||

¹ The numbers 5-7-8 are repeated in S¹-3 (S³ omitting saññāya)

² B inserts here assādañca ādina-vañca

133 (8) *Koṭṭhita* (1)

- 1 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||
 2 Atha kho Sāriputto sāyaṇhasamayam¹ ||pe||
 3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjā ti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| Katamā nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā vuccati|| kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||
 5-8 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ||| Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||
 9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti²|||
 10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto ayasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti |||
 11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||
 12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||
 15 Viññāṇassa assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti|||
 16 Ayam vuccati āvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hotiti|||

134 (9) *Koṭṭhita* (2)

- 1-2 Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane Migadāye|||
 3 Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita avijjā kittavatā ca avijjāgato hotiti|||
 4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||
 5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhārānaṃ|||
 8 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānāti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ patisallāṇā vutṭhito^o upasaṅkami^o onisīdi ² B hoti

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati|| katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|||

12-14 Vedanāya||| Saññāya|| Sankhārānaṃ|||

15 Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccatāvuso ¹ vijjāgato hotīti ¹||

135 (10) Koṭṭhita (8)

1-2 Taññeva nidānaṃ|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā hoti kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti ti|||

4 Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpam na pajānāti|| rūpasamudayam na pajānāti|| rūpanirodham na pajānāti|| rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

5-7 Vedanaṃ na pajānāti|| pe|| Saññaṃ||| Sankhāre|||

8 Viññāṇaṃ na pajānāti viññāṇasamudayam na pajānāti viññāṇanirodham na pajānāti vinnāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadam na pajānāti|||

9 Ayam vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā avijjāgato hotīti|||

10 Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantam Mahā-Koṭṭhitam etad avoca||| Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhita vuccati||| Katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti|||

11 Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpam pajānāti rūpa-

¹ The second part (Nos. 10-15) of this sutta and the first part of the next (Nos. 1-9) are omitted in B

samudayam¹ pajānāti|| rūpanirodham pajānāti rūpani-
rodhagāminim paṭipadam pajānāti||

12-14 Vedanam|| Saññam|| Saṅkhāre||

15 Viññānam pajānāti viññānassa samudayam pajānāti
viññānanirodham pajānāti viññānanirodhagāminim paṭi-
padam pajānāti||

16 Ayam vuccatāvuso vijjā ettavatā ca vijjāgato hotīti||

Avijjāvaggo||

Tatruddānam||

Samudayadhammena tīni²||

Assāda apare duve³||

Samudayena dve vuttā⁴

Koṭṭhitena⁵ apare tayoti||

CHAPTER IV KUKKULA—VAGGO CATUTTHO

136 (1) *Kukkula*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave kukkuḷam|| vedanā kukkuḷā⁶||
saññā kukkuḷā⁷|| saṅkhārā kukkuḷā⁶|| viññānam kukku-
ḷām||

4 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim
pi nibbindati|| vedanāya pi|| saññāya pi|| saṅkhāresu pi||
viññānasmmim pi nibbindati||

5 Nibbandam virajjati||⁸ nāparam itthattāyāti pajānā-
tīti||

137 (2) *Aniccena* (1)

1 Sāvatti||

2 Yam bhikkhave aniccaṃ tatra vo chando pahātabbo||
Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ||

¹ B rūpassa sam^o ² S¹⁻³ cetaso ³ S¹⁻³ assādo^o dve

⁴ B samudayeca ; S¹⁻³ vutto ⁵ B koṭṭhike

⁶ S¹⁻³ kukkuḷam ⁷ Missing in S¹⁻³ ⁸ Complete in B

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

4-6 Vedanā aniccā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

7 Viññānam aniccam|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chando pahātabbo ti||

138 (3) *Aniccena* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam aniccam|| tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo ti||

139 (4) *Aniccena* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti|| Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Kiñca bhikkhave aniccam||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

4-7 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam aniccam|| tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo||

8 Yam bhikkhave aniccam tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||

140-142 (5-7) *Dukkheṇa* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3-8 Yam bhikkhave dukkham tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| pa||

3-8 rāgo pahātabbo||

3-8 chandarāgo pahātabbo ti ||

143-145 (8-10) *Anattena* (1-3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

2 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo||

† Complete in S¹⁻³

rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko ca bhikkhave anattā|||

3 Rūpam bhikkhave anattā|| tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

4-6 Vedanā anattā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

7 Viññānam¹ anattā¹ tatra vo chando pahātabbo||| rāgo pahātabbo||| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

8 Yo bhikkhave anattā tatra vo chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti²|||

146 (11) *Kulaputtena dukkhā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ vihareyya|||

4 So³ rūpe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe nibbidā bahulaṃ viharanto rūpam parijanāti||| Vedanaṃ||| Saññaṃ|| Saṅkhāre|| Viññāṇam parijanāti|||

5 So rūpam parijanam|| vedanam||| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam parijanam parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmiti|||

147 (12) *Kulaputtena dukkhā* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu||| Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya||| pa|||

¹ S¹⁻³ anattam

² So S¹⁻³ where the three suttas are united : but divided in B

³ B Yo

4-5 °parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti ¹||

148 (13) *Kulaputtana dukkhā* (3)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Saddhā pabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayam anudhammo hoti|| yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya|| Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya||

4 So rūpe anattānupassī viharanto|| vedanāya|| saññāya|| saṅkhāresu|| viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpam pari jānāti|| vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānāti||

5 So rūpam pari jānaṃ vedanaṃ|| saññaṃ|| saṅkhāre|| viññāṇam pari jānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā parimuccati vedanāya parimuccati saññāya parimuccati saṅkhārehi parimuccati viññāṇamhā parimuccati jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi parimuccati dukkhasmā ti vadāmīti||

Kukkulavaggo ² catuttho||

Tassuddānam ³||

Kukkulā tayo Aniccena ⁴||

Dukkheṇa apare tayo||

Anattena tayo vuttā||

Kulaputtana dve ⁵ dukkhā ti||

CHAPTER V DIṬṬHIVAGGO PAÑCAMO

149 (1) *Ajjhattikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca||

3 Kisinnu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati Ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhanti||

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³; as in the preceding and the next

² S³ kukkula° 3 S¹⁻³ tatrud° 4 S¹⁻³ aniccata

⁵ So all the MSS.; it ought to be tayo

- 4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||
- 5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya uppajjati
ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ|||
- 6-8 Vedanāya sati|| pa|| Saññāya sati||| Sañkhāresu
sati¹|||
- 9 Viññāne sati viññāṇam upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ²
sukhadukkhaṃ|||
- 10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccam anic-
cam vā ti|||
- Aniccam bhante|||
- Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||
- Dukkham bhante
- Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya uppajjeya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkanti|||
- No hetam bhante|||
- 11-13 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Sañkhārā|||
- 14 Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||
- Aniccam bhante|||
- Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||
- Dukkham bhante|||
- Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api
nu tam anupādāya uppajjeya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhan
ti|||
- No hetam bhante|||
- 15 Evampassaṃ|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānā-
tīti|||

150 (2) *Etam mama*

- 1-2 Sāvatti|||
- 3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim
abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupassatīti|||
- 4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||
- 5-9 Rūpe³ kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam

Complete in S¹⁻³: S¹ adding vābahiddhaṃ vā to ajjhat-
tam ² S¹⁻³ add vā ³ S¹⁻³ Rūpam

1161 abhinivissa||¹ la|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya
viññāṇam abhinivissa Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti samanupassati||²

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api me tam
anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti
samanupasseyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā||

14 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attāti samanupasseyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānatīti||

151 (3) *Eso attā* 3

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā
so loko so pecca⁴ bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipari-
ṇāmadhammoti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca
bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

6-9 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu|| Viññāṇe sati
viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat Etam^o samanupassati ti and subjoin:
bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa (evaṃ
diṭṭhiṃ (further on diṭṭhi) uppajjati) No cassaṃ no
ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti

² Instead of Etam mama S¹⁻³ have (Evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati
no cassaṃ (S³ omit no cassaṃ) no ca me siyā na bhavis-
sāmi na me bhavissati ti

³ This sutta, the third in B, is the fifth in S¹⁻³

⁴ B pecca always

uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yampanāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

No hetam bhante

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sankhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Evam passaṃ||| pe||| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

152 (4) *No ca me siyā* ¹

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi ² na me bhavissatīti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā ||| pe|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Sankhāresu sati|||

¹ This sutta, the fourth in B, is the sixth in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissaṃ always

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti||

Dukkham bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| No cassam no me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissati ti||

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassam no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatīti||

No hetam bhante||

Evam passaṃ pe|| naparam itthattayāti pajānātīti||

153 (5) Micchā

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati ti||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vā ti||

Aniccam bhante||

Yam panāniccam pa|| api nu tam anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyya ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti||

Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam dukkham vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||
 Dukkham bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ|| api
 nu taṃ anupādāya micchādītṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

154 (6) Sakkāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
 upādāya kim abhinivissa sakkāyādītṭhi uppajjātīti|||
 4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||
 5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
 abhinivissa sakkāyādītṭhi uppajjati|||
 6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
 Viññāne sati viññānam upādāya viññānam abhinivissa
 sakkāyādītṭhi uppajjati|||
 10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam
 aniccam vā ti|||
 Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam|| pa|| api nu taṃ anupādāya sakkāya
 dītṭhi uppajjeyyā ti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānam niccam vā
 aniccam vā ti|||
 Aniccam bhante|||
 Yam panāniccam|| pe|| api nu taṃ anupādāya sakkāya-
 dītṭhi uppajjeyyāti|||
 No hetam bhante|||
 15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti|||

155 (7) Attānu

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
 upādāya kim abhinivissa Attānudītṭhi uppajjātīti|||
 4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||
 5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
 abhinivissa attānudītṭhi uppajjati|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
attānuditṭhi uppajjati||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya attānu-
ditṭhi uppajjeyyāti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyā ti pajānātīti||

156 (8) *Abhinivesa* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhāti||¹

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ
abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Yam panāniccaṃ|| pa|| api nu tam anupādāya uppaj-
jeyyūṃ saññojanābhinivesavinibandhā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| no hetam bhante||²

15 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

¹ S¹-3 saññojanavinivesavinibaddhā always ² In S¹-3 only

157 (9) *Abhinivesa* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa uppajjanti saññojanābhinivesa-
vinibandhājjhosānā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||| ¹

158 (10) *Anandena*

1 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-
kami||| upasañkamitvā|| pa|| Bhagavantam etad avoca|||

3 Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā sañkhittena dhammaṃ
desetu yam aham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vū-
pakat̥tho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyanti|||

4 Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda|| Rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam
vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ anupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me
attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

5-8 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Sañkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vāti sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ||
kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham
asmi eso me attāti|||

9 Tasmā ti hānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccu-
pannam||| ²

¹ This sutta is the same as the preceding with the mere substitution of °vinibandhājjhosānā to °vinibandhā (S¹⁻³ vinibaddhā)

² This paragraph is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

10 Evam passam|| pa|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajā-
nātīti||¹

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamo||²

Tassuddānam||³

Ajjhattikam Etam mama Eso me attā No ca me siyā||
Micchā Sakkāya Attānu⁴ dve|| Abhinivesā Ānandenāti||⁵

⁶ Uparipaññāsakuddānam||⁷

Antam Vijjā Samudayañ ca||

Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam||

Tatiyo paññāsako vutto

Nipāto ti pavuccatīti||⁸

Khandhasamyuttam niṭṭhitam||⁹

BOOK II RĀDHA-SAMYUTTA

CHAPTER I VAGGO PATHAMO

1 (1) *Māro*

1 Sāvatti|| ārame||¹⁰

2 Attha kho āyasmā Rādhō yena Bhagavā tenupasañ-

¹ B pajanāmīti

² B omits pañcamo

³ S¹⁻³ uddānam bhavati

⁴ B sakkāyattānu ; S¹⁻³ sakkāya attānam

⁵ S¹⁻³ vinivesā apare dve Ānandena pūrito vaggo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Cullapaññāsako samatto—tassa vagguddānam

⁷ This mention is to be found in S¹⁻³ only

⁸ S¹⁻³ Antādhammā tatovijjā

kukkulo diṭṭhipañcamam

gatiyo paññāsako vutto

nipāto tena (S¹ tona) vuccati

⁹ S¹⁻³ Khandhavaggassa nipātamkelatīni (-ṇi being erased
in S¹) paññāsakam samattam

¹⁰ In S¹⁻³ only, which omits even Sāvatti in the sequel

kami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Māro Māro ti vuccati|| kittāvatā nu kho bhante Māro ti||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvam Rādha rūpam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatīti passa rogoti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūtanti passa|| Ye nam evam passantī te sammāpassanti||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||² Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||²

8 Viññāṇe sati Māro vā assa māretā vā yo vā pana miyati|| tasmāti ha tvam Rādha viññāṇam Māro ti passa māretā ti passa miyatīti passa rāgo ti passa gaṇḍo ti passa sallanti passa aghanti passa aghabhūtanti passa|| Ye nam evam passantī te sammāpassanti ti||

9 Sammāpassanāya pana bhante kimatthiyanti||³
Sammāpassanāya kho Rādha nibbidatthaṃ||

10 Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyā ti||
Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā||

11 Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti||
Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho||⁴

12 Vimutti⁵ pana bhante kimatthiyāti||
Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā||⁴

13 Nibbānaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyanti||

Assa⁶ Rādha pañhaṃ nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyantaṃ gahetum|| Nibbānogaḍhaṃ hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyaṇaṃ nibbānapariyosānaṃ ti||

2 (2) Satto

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam

¹ S¹⁻³ omit bhante and add vuccati

² More complete in S¹⁻⁶

³ B kimatthaṃ

⁴ B oatthaṃ

⁵ S¹⁻³ vimuttiṃ

⁶ B accayā ; S³ addha corrected to assa

etad avoca||| Satto satto ti vuccati|| kittāvātā nu kho bhante satto ti vuccatīti|||¹

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā—
tatra satto tatra visatto; tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

5-7 Vedanāya||| Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu|||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tatra satto tatra visatto tasmā satto ti vuccati|||

9 Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo² vā paṃsvā-gārakehi kiḷanti|||³ Yāva kīvañca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avitarāgā honti avigatachandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigataparilāhā avigatataṇhā|| tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni ālayanti kelāyanti⁴ manāyanti⁵ mamāyanti|||

10 Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumāriyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatachandā vigatapemā vigatapipāsā vigataparilāhā vigatataṇhā|| atha kho⁶ tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhamsetti vikiḷanikaṃ⁷ karonti|||

11 Evam eva kho Rādha tumhe rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsettha vikiḷanikaṃ karoṭha taṇhak-khayāya paṭipajjatha|||

12-14 Vedanaṃ vikiratha||| Saññaṃ vikiratha||| Saṅkhāre vikiratha|||

15 Viññāṇaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha⁸ viddhamsettha vikiḷanikaṃ karoṭha taṇhakkhayāya paṭipajjatha||| Taṇhakkhayo hi Rādha nibānaṃ ti|||

3 (3) Bhavanetti

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavan-tam etad avoca||| Bhavanetti⁹ bhavanettinirodho¹⁰ ti bhante vuccati|| katamā nu kho bhante bhavanettī katamo bhavanettinirodho ti|||¹¹

¹ S¹⁻³ vuccati

² B kumārikāyo always

³ S¹⁻³ oḅgārakesuhi kiḷantā

⁴ S¹⁻³ alliyanti kelāyanti

⁵ S¹⁻³ vanāyanti

⁶ S¹⁻³ omit kho

⁷ B vikiḷaniyaṃ always

⁸ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁹ B adds nirodho

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ omit nirodho

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kasmā nu kho bhante bhavanettī ti nirodhoti

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā¹ bhavanettinirodho||

5-7 Vedanāya|| Saññāya|| Saṅkhāresu||

8 Viññāne yo chando|| pa|| adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusāyā|| ayam vuccati bhavanetti tesam nirodhā bhavanettinirodho ti||

4 (4) *Pariññeyyā*

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca|| Pariññeyye ca dhamme desissāmi pariññāṇa ca² pariññātāvim puggalam ca tam suṇohi||³ pe||

4 Bhagavā etad avoca|| Katame ca Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha pariññeyyo dhammo|| Vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Sañña|| Saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo|| Viññānaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo|| Ime vuccanti Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā||

5 Katamā ca Rādha pariññā|| Yo kho Rādha rāgak-khayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo ayam vuccati Rādha pariññā||

6 Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvī⁴ puggalo|| Arahātissa vacaniyam|| yoyam āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto ayam vuccati Rādha pariññātāvī⁴ puggalo ti||

5 (5) *Samaṇā* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||

3 Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| seyyathidam rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññānupādānakkhandho||

5 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ

¹ B nirodho

² B pariññā ca

³ S¹⁻³ pariññātāvica puggalam tam suṇatha

⁴ S¹⁻³ ñātāvī

pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtam na pajānanti|| na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammataḥ brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammataḥ|| na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññattham vā brahmaññattham vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtam pajānanti|| te kho¹ Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammataḥ brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇā sammataḥ|| te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti||

6 (6) *Samaṇā* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā|| Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

5-6 Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādinavañca nissarañca yathābhūtam na² pajānanti|| pe|| sayam abhiññā sacchi katvā upasampajja viharanti||

7 (7) *Sotāpanno*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā || Katame pañca|| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho||

¹ S¹⁻³ add te

² S³ omit na. Somewhat seems to be wanted in the MSS—napajānanti in S³; pajānanti in B

5 Yato ca kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnañca nissaranañcā yathābhūtam pajānāti|| ayam vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako Sotāpanno avinipāta-dhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

8 (8) *Arahā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasman-tam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā||| Katame pañca||| Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho|| pe|| viññāṇupādānakkhandho|||

5 Yato ca kho Rādha bhikkhu imesam pañcannam upādānakkhandhānam samudayañca atthagamañca assādañca ādīnañca nissaranañca yathābhūtam viditvā anupādā^c vimutto hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhu Arahāṇ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇiyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇa bhava saññojano sammad aññāvimutto ti|||

9 (9) *Chandarāga* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinnam kho āyasman-tam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Rūpe kho Rādha yo chaṇḍe yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha||| evaṃ tam rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamaṃ|||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyaṇim anuppādadhamaṃ|||

6-7 Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvakatā āyatim anuppādadhamaṃ|||

^c S¹-3 anupādāya

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā tam pajahatha|| evaṃ tam viññāṇam bhavissati|| pa|| dhamman ti|||

10 (10) Chandarāga (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasman-tam Rādhā Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Rūpe kho Rādhā yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ taṃ rūpam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlam tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ|||

5 Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā|||

6-7 Saññāya||| Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ya upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evante saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā|| pa|| āyatim anuppādadhammā|||

8 Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandi yā taṇhā ye upāyupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā te pajahatha|| evantaṃ viññāṇam pahīnam bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukatam anabhāvakatam āyatim anuppādadhamman ti|||

Rādhasamyuttassa pathamo vaggo|||¹

Tatruddānaṃ|||¹

Māro Satto Bhavanetti|||

Pariññeyyā Samaṇā duve||²

Sotāpanno Arahā ca||

Chandarāgā apare duve ti|||³

¹ B has only vago tassudānaṃ

² S¹⁻³ oññeyyaṃ samaṇena dve

³ S¹⁻³ dve chandarāgiyāti

CHAPTER II DUTIYO VAGGO

11 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Māro Māro ti bhante¹ vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante Māroti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro vedanā Māro saññā Māro saṅkhārā Māro viññānam Māro|||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmim pi nibbindati|| pe||² nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

12 (2) *Māradhammo*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Māradhammo Māradhammo ti bhante vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante Māradhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māradhammo vedanā Māradhammo saññā Māradhammo saṅkhārā Māradhammo viññānam Māradhammo|||

5 Evam passaṃ Rādha|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

13 (3) *Anicca (1)*

1-3 Aniccam aniccanti bhante vuccati|| katamannu kho bhante aniccanti|||³

4 Rupaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ|| vedanā aniccā|| sañña aniccā|| saṅkhārā aniccā|| viññānam aniccaṃ|||

5 Evam passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

14 (4) *Anicca (2)*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Aniccadhammo aniccadhammo ti bhante vuccati||| Katamo nu kho bhante aniccadhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo|| vedanā anicca-

¹ S¹⁻³ kho panetam instead of bhante

² Complete in B

³ So S¹⁻³; more complete in B

dharmo. saññā. saṅkharā aniccadhammo. viññānam
aniccadhammo.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

15 (5) *Dukkha* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti. Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca. Dukkham dukkhanti
bhante vuccati. Katamannu kho bhante dukkhanti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha dukkham. vedanā dukkhā. saññā.
saṅkharā dukkhā viññānam dukkham.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

16 (6) *Dukkha* (2)

1-3 Sāvatti. Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca. Dukkhadhammo
dukkhadhammoti bhante vuccati. Katamo nu kho
bhante dukkhadhammoti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhadhammo. vedanā dukkha-
dhammo. saññā. saṅkharā dukkhadhammo. viññānam
dukkhadhammo.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

17 (7) *Anatta* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti. Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca. Anattā anattā ti bhante
vuccati. Katamo nu kho bhante anattāti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattā. vedanā anattā. saññā.
saṅkharā anattā. viññānam anattāti.

5 Evam passam. pe. nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

18 (8) *Anatta* (2)

1-3 Ekam antam nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bha-
gantam etad avoca. Anattadhammo anattadhammoti
bhante vuccati. Katamo nu kho bhante anattadham-
moti.

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha anattadhammo. vedanā anatta-

dharmo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā anattadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ
anattadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

19 (9) *Khaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Khayadhammo khaya-
dhammo ti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
khayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha khayadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā||
saṅkhārā khayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ khayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

20 (10) *Vaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Vayadhammo vaya-
dhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho bhante
vayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha vayadhammo|| vedanā vaya-
dhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārā vayadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ
vayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

21 (11) *Samudaya*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Samudayadhammo
samudayadhammoti bhante vuccati|| Katamo nu kho
bhante samudayadhammoti||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha samudayadhammo|| vedanā
samudayadhammo|| saññā|| saṅkhārasamudayadhammo||
viññāṇaṃ samudayadhammo||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti||

22 (12) *Nirodhadhamma*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādhō Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Nirodhadhammo

nirodhadhammoti||| Katamo nu kho bhante nirodhadhammo ti|||

4 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| vedanā|| saññā|| saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo|| viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|||

5 Evam passam|| pe|| nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānātīti|||

Vaggo dutiyo|||

Uddānam||| ¹

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|||

Aniccehi pare duve|| ²

Dukkhehi ca ³ dve vuttā||

Anattehi tatheva ca||| ⁴

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| ⁵

Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|||

CHAPTER III ĀYĀCANA-VAGGO TATIYO

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu|| pe|| ⁶ pahitatto vihareyyan ti|||

23 (1) Māro

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo|| ko ca Rādha Māro||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Vedanā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Viññāṇaṃ Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

24 (2) Māradhammo

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

¹ B Vaggassudānaṃ ; omitting Vaggo dutiyo

² S¹⁻³ aniccehi pare dve ³ S¹⁻³ dukkhena

⁴ S¹⁻³ apare dve instead of tatheva ca ; S³ puts anattā before anattehi

⁵ S¹⁻³ Khayadhammo vayadhammosamudayadhammo ca

⁶ Complete in B

25-26 (3-4) *Anicca* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccamaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo||

27-28 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhammaṃ||

4 Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo||

29-30 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

31-32 (9-10) *Khaya-Vaya*

4 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

33 (11) *Samudaya*4 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo||**34** (12) *Nirodhadhammo*1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antamaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā
Rādho Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Sādhu me bhante||
pe|| vihareyyaṃ ti||4 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo rāgo pahātabbo chandarāgo pahātabbo|| Ko
ca Rādha nirodhadhammo|| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Vedāna nirodha-
dhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| Viññānaṃ
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo||5 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti||Āyācanavaggo tatiyo||¹

Tatruddānaṃ||

¹ So S¹⁻³ (S¹ Āyātana°); B vaggo udānaṃ; no title is given

Māro ca Māradhammo ca||
 Aniccena apare dve||¹
 Dukkhehi ca ² dve vuttā||
 Anattehi apare dve ³
 Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| ⁴
 Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti||

CHAPTER IV UPANISINNAVAGGO CATUTTHO

35 (1) *Māro*

1-3 Sāvatti|||⁵ Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasantam Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca|||

4 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo||| Ko ca Rādha Māro||| Rūpaṃ kho Rādha Māro|| tatra te chando pahātabbo|| pa|| Viññānam Māro|| tātra te chando pahātabbo||| Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chando pahātabbo ti|||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| pe||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māro tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo||

36 (2) *Māradhammo*

4 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|||

5 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|||

6 Yo kho Rādha Māradhammo tatra te chandarāgo pahātabbo|||

37-38 (3-4) *Aniccā* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccā|||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha aniccadhammo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ aniccehi^o odve

² Omitted by S¹⁻³

³ B anattāhi tatheva ca

⁴ S¹⁻³ add dhammo after khaya, vaya, omitting samudayaṃ

⁵ More complete in S¹⁻³

39-40 (5-6) *Dukkham* (1-2)

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkham|||

4-6 Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhadhammaṃ||

41-42 (7-8) *Anatta* (1-2)

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattā||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo||

43-45 (9-11) *Khaya-Vaya-Samudaya*

4-6 Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo||

4-6 Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabboti|||**46** (12) *Nirodhadhamma*1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasman-
taṃ Rādham Bhagavā etad avoca||| Yo kho Rādha
nirodhadhammo tatra te chando pahātabbo|| rāgo pahā-
tabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Ko ca Rādha nirodha-
dhammo|||4-6 Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te
chando pahātabbo|| tatra te rāgo pahātabbo|| tatra te
chandarāgo pahātabbo||| Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||
Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando pahātabbo||
rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo|||7 Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo|| tatra te chando
pahātabbo|| rāgo pahātabbo|| chandarāgo pahātabbo ti|||

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho|||

Tatruddānaṃ|||

Māro ca Māradhammo ca|| Aniccā aparena dve||

Dukkhaṃ ca dve vuttā|| dve Anattehi aṭṭhamaṃ||

Khaya-Vaya-Samudayaṃ|| Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti|||

Rādha-Samyuttam||¹

¹ So B. In S^r.³ the end is thus: Evam Mārosuttāni
vitthāretabbāni—Evam nirodhadhammena chattimsaveyyā-

BOOK III DITṬHI-SAMYUTTAM

CHAPTER I SOTĀPATTIVAGGO

1 (1) *Vātam*

1-2 Sāvatti¹||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante|| pe|||¹

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāyasati||| Saṅkhāresu sati |||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati|| Nā vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo pi jāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

karaṇāni vitthāretabbāni—Evam Rādhasamyutta (S¹—am) piṇḍite catunavuti veyyakaraṇāni honti—Rādhasamyuttam samattaṃ — Tatrudānaṃ — Māro ca Māradhammo ca Aniccehi apare dve Dukkheṇa dve vuttā Anattehi ca apare dve Khayadhammo Vayadhammo Samudayadhammo Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti—Upanisinnavaggo samatto

¹ Complete in B

No hetam bhante|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti|| na najjo sandanti|| na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anu vicaritam manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkhaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatthāyitthitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaassa imesu chasu ¹ thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ² ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti||

2 (2) *Etam mama* cf. p. 181

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

¹ B ca instead of chasu, always

² S¹-3 hotīti

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| la|||

10-12 Vedanā||| Saññā||| Saṅkhārā|||

13 Viññāṇam niccam aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa||

Api nu tam upādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pidam¹ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam patam pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam vā aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vā tam sukkham vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attāti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho² bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

3 (3) So attā

1-2 Sāvattīhi||| Kismim nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti|||

¹ B pi here and in the next sutta

² Missing in S¹⁻³

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||†

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo||

9-13 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā la|| avipariṇāmadhammo ti||

No hetam bhante||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā tam piniccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||¹

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya So attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammoti||

No hetam bhante||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāya-noti||

4 (4) *No ca me siyā*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Kismiṃ nu kho sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi² na me bhavissatīti||

3 Bhagavaṃ-mūlakā no bhante dhammā||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² B nābhavissaṃ always

nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

5-7 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

9 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇam|||¹

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuviracitam manasā tam pi niccaṃ va aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante||| pe||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya No cassaṃ no ca me siyā na bhavissāmi na me bhavissatiti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkha pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipādāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

5 (5) Natthi

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham natthi hutam natthi sukataḍḍakkaṭṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko natthi ayam loko natthi paraloko natthi mātā natthi pitā natthi sattā opapātikā natthi loke samaṇa-brāhmaṇā sammaggatā² sammā paṭipannā ye imaṅca lokam paraṃ ca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti||| Catummahābhūtikā ayam³ puriso

¹ More complete in B

² S¹⁻³ samagga (S³ m) tā

³ B yaṃ

yadā kālaṃ karoti pathavīpathavīkāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati||¹ āpoāpokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| tejo tejokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| vāyovāyokāyaṃ anupeti anupagacchati|| ākāsaṃ indriyāni saṅkamanti āyanti² pañcamā³ purisā matam ādāya gacchanti yāva ālāhanāpādāni paññāyanti kāpotakāni atthīni bhavanti bhasmantāhūtiyo⁴ dattupaññattam idaṃ dānaṃ nāma tesam tuccham musāvīlāpo ye keci atthikavādaṃ vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pe|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

5-7 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pe|| Kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā||

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante||

Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pa|| kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti||⁵

No hetam bhante||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dīnaṃ natthi yitṭhaṃ|| pe||

¹ S¹⁻³ anupigacchati always

² So S¹⁻³; further on āsanti; B āsanti

³ S¹ pañcavā here only

⁴ B bhasmantā āhutiyo

⁵ Missing in S¹⁻³ from Taṃ kiṃ maññatha°

kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||¹

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvaritāmanasā tam pi niccam vā aniccā vā ti|||

Aniccā bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Natthi dinnam natthi yitṭham|| pa||² ye keci atthikavādam vadanti bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bheda ucchijjanti vinassanti na honti param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu tṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti³|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo sambodhiparāyano ti|||

6 (6) Karoto

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato⁴ kārayato⁵ chindato chedāpayato vadhato vadhāpayato⁶ socato⁷ socayato kilamato⁸ kilamāpayato phandato phandāpayato pāṇam atimāpayato adinnam ādiyato⁹ sandhiṃ chindato¹⁰ nillopan harato ekāgārikam karonto pari-panthe tiṭṭhato paradāram gacchato musābhaṇato karato na kariyati¹¹ pāpam||| Khurapariyantena ce pi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekam mamsakhalam ekam maṃsa-puñjam kareyya|| natthi tato nidānam pāpam natthi pāpassa āgamo||| Dakkhinaṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya tiram gaccheyya

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here Vedanā-sañña-saṅkhārā-viññāṇam niccam vā aniccā vā ² Complete in S¹⁻³ ³ B honti

⁴ So B always; S¹⁻³ here only, further on karoto

⁵ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁶ S¹⁻³ pacato (S³ pañcato) pācayato instead of vadhato⁶

⁷ Omitted by S¹⁻³ always

⁸ S¹⁻³ kilamayato

⁹ B omits adinnam ādiyato

¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chindayato

¹¹ S¹⁻³ kareyyati

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento||
 natthi tato nidānam pāpaṃ natthi pāpassa ¹ āgamo|||
 Uttaraṃ ce pi Gaṅgāya ² tiraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento
 yajanto yājento ³|| natthi tato nidānam puññaṃ natthi
 puññassa āgamo|| dānena damena saṃyadena saccavajjena
 natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
 nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Karato kārayato|| pa|| natthi
 puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo|||

6-8 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
 sati|||

9 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa
 evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Karato kārayato|| pe|| natthi
 puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
 aniccaṃ va ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pe|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo
 ti|||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|||⁴

15 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
 pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccaṃ vā anic-
 caṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Karato
 kārayato|| pa|| natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

16 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu thā-
 nesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||
 pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
 pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
 panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

¹ S¹-3 pāpassāpi

³ B yajāpento

² S¹-3 Gaṅgā

⁴ Complete in B

7 (7) *Hetu*

1-2 Sāvattiḥḥḥ Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjatiḥḥḥ Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāyaḥḥ ahetu-apaccayā sattā saṅkilissantiḥḥḥ Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ vissuddhiyāḥḥ ahetu-apaccayā sattā visujjhantiḥḥḥ Natthi balam natthi viriyaṃ natthi purisathāmo natthi purisaparakkamoḥḥ sabbe sattā sabbe paṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā aviriyā niyatisaṅgatibhāvaparinatā chasvevabhijātisū ᶜ sukhadukkham paṭisamvedentīḥḥḥ

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammāḥḥḥ

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Natthi hetu natthi paccayoḥḥ laḥḥ sukhadukkham paṭisamvedentīḥḥḥ

5-7 Vedanāya satiḥḥḥ Saññāya satiḥḥḥ Saṅkhāresu satiḥḥḥ

8 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjatiḥḥḥ Natthi hetu natthi paccayoḥḥ peḥḥ sukhadukkham paṭisamvedentīḥḥḥ

9 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhaveḥḥ Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā tiḥḥḥ

Aniccaṃ bhanteḥḥḥ peḥḥ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam aupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyyaḥḥ Natthi hetu natthi paccayoḥḥ peḥḥ sukhadukkham paṭisamvedentīḥḥḥ

No hetam bhanteḥḥḥ

10-13 Vedanāḥḥḥ Saññāḥḥḥ Saṅkhāraḥḥḥ Viññāṇaṃ ᶜḥḥḥ

14 Yam piḍaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattam pariyesitaṃ anuvaritaṃ manasā taṃ pi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā tiḥḥḥ

Aniccaṃ bhanteḥḥḥ peḥḥḥ dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyyaḥḥ natthi hetu natthi paccayoḥḥḥ paḥḥḥ sukhadukkham paṭisamvedentīḥḥḥ

No hetam bhanteḥḥḥ

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasū thānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hotīḥḥḥ dukkhe piḥḥḥ kaṅkhā pahīnā

ᶜ B chālevābhīḥ

ᶜ More complete in B

hoti|| pe|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahinā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako|| pe||
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

8 (8) (*Mahā*) *Ditthena*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Sattime
kāyā akataṭā akatavidhā animmitā animmāta¹ vañjhā
kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti²
na aññamaññaṃ vyābādheti|| nālam aññamaññaṃ su-
khāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā³|||

3 Katame satta||| Pathavikāyo apokāyo tejokāyo vāyo-
kāyo|| sukhe dukkhe jive||| Sattime⁴ kāyā akataṭā akata-
vidhā animmitā animmāta vañjhā kuṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyit-
ṭhitā te na iñjanti na vipariṇāmenti na aññamaññaṃ vyā-
bādheti|| nālam aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā
sukhadukkhāya vā|||

4 Yo pi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati na koci taṃ⁵
jivitaṃ voropeti|| sattannaṃ tveva kāyānam antarena
sattham vivaram anupavisati⁶|||

5 Cuddasa kho⁷ paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahasāni⁸
satṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni|| pañca kammaṣatāni⁹ pañca
ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca
dvaṭṭhipaṭipadā dvaṭṭhantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo atṭha-
purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññaṃsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññaṃsa
paribbājakasate ekūnapaññaṃsanāgavāśasate vīse indriya-
sate tiṃse niriyaṣate chaṭṭiṃsa¹⁰ rajodhātuyo satta sañ-
ñigabbhā satta asaññigabbhā satta nigāṇṭhigabbhā¹¹ satta

¹ B omits animmāta always ² S¹⁻³ oñāṃanti always

³ B omits sukhadukkhāya vā always

⁴ S¹ inserts ime satta ; S³ satta only

⁵ S¹ omit taṃ ; S³ has kimi

⁶ S¹ anupatti ; S³ anupatita—perhaps both to be read
anupatati ⁷ S¹⁻³ mo ⁸ B yonimukha^o

⁹ S¹⁻³ kammunosatāni ¹⁰ S¹⁻³ chaṭṭiṃsā ¹¹ B nigandhi^o

dibbā¹ satta mānūsā satta pesācā² satta sarā³ satta pavudhā⁴ satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta ca supinasatāni cullāsiti mahākappuno⁵ satasahassāni⁶ bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā samsarivā dukkhassantam karissanti|||

6 Tattha natthi Imināhaṃ⁷ silena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkam vā kammam paripācesami paripakkam vā kammam phussa⁸ phussa vyantikarissamīti hevaṃ natthi|| donāmite sukhadukkhe pariyanatakate samsāre natthi hāyanavaḍḍhane⁹ natthi ukkham-sāvakaṃse|||

7 Seyyathāpi nāma suttagaḷe khitte nibbēṭhiyamānam eva paleti¹⁰ evam evam bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbēṭhiyamānā¹¹ sukhadukkham palentīti¹⁰|||

8 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

9 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Sattime kāyā akatā akatāvidhā ||pe||| sukhadukkham palentīti|||

10-16 Vedanāya sati|||

17-22 Saññāya sati|||

23-28 Saṅkhāresu sati|||

29-34 Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Sattime kāyā akatā akatāvidhā|| pe||| sukhadukkham palentīti|||

35-40 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave|| Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|||

Yam panāniccaṃ¹² dukkhaṃ viparināmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime kāyā akatā akatāvidhā|| pa¹³|| sukhaṃ dukkham palentīti|||

¹ B devā ² B pisācā; S¹ posāvā ³ S¹⁻³ saññā

⁴ B saputā ⁵ B °kappīno ⁶ B inserts yāni

⁷ S¹⁻³ omit haṃ ⁸ S¹ passa phassa

⁹ S¹⁻³ gāyanā, the last ā being erased in S³

¹⁰ B nibbedhi°; S¹⁻³ phaleti phalenti both always

¹¹ So S¹⁻³; B °mānameva, further on °mānā

¹² S¹⁻³ omit yam panāniccaṃ

¹³ S¹⁻³ rehearse here all the preceding development

No hetam bhante|||

41-46 Yam pi ditṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccā bhante|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sattime
kāyā akatā akatāvidhā|| la¹|| nibbēhiyamānā² sukhaduk-
kham palentiti|||

47 Yato³ kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu
tānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā
hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotā-
panno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

9 (9) *Sassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

5-8 Vedānāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu
sati||| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhini-
vissa evam ditṭhi uppajjati Sassato loko ti|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti||

Aniccā bhante||| pe|||

Dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam ditṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedānā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam|||⁴

14 Yam pi ditṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccā bhante||| pe|||

¹ S¹⁻³ repeat here once more the same development

² S³ māna here only

³ S¹⁻³ insert ca

⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Sassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu chasu
ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā
pahīnā hoti|| la|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayam vuccati bhikkhave ari-
yasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano ti|||

10 (10) *Asassato loko*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Asassato
loko ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

4-13 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati¹ pa¹ Viññāṇam niccam
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pa|||

Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato
loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

14 Yam pi diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam
pariyesitam anuvaritā manasā tam pi niccam va anic-
cam vāti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Asassato loko ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa||| pe¹|||
niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

11 (11) *Antavā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Antavā
loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| la|| niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

¹ More complete in B

12 (12) *Anantavā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Anantavā loko ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

13 (13) *Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

14 (14) *Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīsaṃ*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| la|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

15 (15) *Hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃditṭhi uppajjati Hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

16 (16) *Na hoti Tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃditṭhi uppajjati Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā||| pa|| niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

17 (17) *Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Hoti ca na
ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3-15 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pa|| niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

18 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

3 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

4-8 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| pa|||

9 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccam vā
aniccam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|| pe||

Dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya
evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

10-13 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññānaṃ|||

14 Yam pidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātāṃ pattaṃ
pariyesitaṃ anuvicāritaṃ manasā tam pi niccam vā anic-
cam vā ti|||

Aniccam bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vā tam sukhaṃ vā ti|||

Dukkham bhante|||

Yam panāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu
tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Yato ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakaṃ imesu chasu tṭhā-
nesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhe pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti||
dukkhasamudaye pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhe
pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭi-
padāya pissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti|| ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhi-
parāyano ti|||

Sotāpanno ariyasāvakaḥbhavayoni - atthārasasuttantaṃ
niṭṭhitam ¹|||

Uddānam bhavati|||

Vātam Etammamaṃ

So attā No ca me siyā

Natthi Karoto Hetu ca

Mahādiṭṭhena ca atthamaṃ|||

Sassato loko ca Assato ca Antavā ca

Anantavā ca Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti

Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariranti ca

Hoti tathāgato parammaraṇā ti

Na hoti tathāgato param maraṇāti ²

Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

CHAPTER II 1 PURIMAGAMANAM (*atthārasa-veyyākaraṇāni*)

19 (1) *Vatā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra—voca|||

3 Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kim
abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo
sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā udentī
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitāti|||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esikaṭ-
ṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati||| Saññāya sati||| Saṅkhāresu sati|||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

10-15 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

¹ B Sotāpattivaggo atthārasa-veyyākaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitam|||
and nothing more; the overplus is to be found in S¹⁻³

² The title Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti
is omitted in the MSS. and ought to be restored

Aniccam bhante|| pe||¹

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

No hetam bhante

16 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati² Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti||

20-35 (2-17)

Purimagamanāhi atṭhārasaveyyākaraṇāni vitthārānīti³||

36 (18) *Neva hoti na na hoti*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlaka no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti||| pe||⁴

2 DUTIYAGAMANAM (or *Dutiyavāro*)

37 (19) *Rūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim

¹ More abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B ² B uppajjeyya

³ So B; S¹⁻³—pe—kismiṃ nu bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati evaṃ (S³ etam) tam mama eso haṃ asmi eso (me) attāti Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā—pe—yathā purimadasasuttantam evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ so attā^o so loko ; and repeat the beginning of each sutta ⁴ So S³ ; more complete in B less in S¹

upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||

4 Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| pe|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||

10 Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pa||

Vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Rūpī attā hoto arogo param marañā ti||

No hetam bhante||

11-14 Vedanā|| pa|| No hetam bhante||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Rūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||

38 (20) *Arūpī attā*

1-3 Sāvatthi|| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Arūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|| peyyālo||¹

39 (21) *Rūpī ca arūpī ca*

3 Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||²

40 (22) *Neva rūpī nārūpī*

3 Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||

41 (23) *Ekantasukhī*

3 Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||³

¹ S¹⁻³ add soyeva before and vitthāretabbo after peyyālo

² B puts forward Sāvatthi

³ This phrase is omitted in B

42 (24) *Ekantadukkhī*

3 Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

43 (25) *Sukhadukkhī*

3 Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

44 (26) *Adukkhamasukhī*

3 Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati adukkhāmasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

10 Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkham upādāya dukkham abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti||| Dutiya-peyyālo|||

Uddānaṃ|||

Vātaṃ Etammamaṃ So attā No ca me siyā Natthi Karoto¹ Hetuyā² Mahādīṭṭhena aṭṭhamam — Sassato

¹ S¹ kāroto

² S¹ hetuyo ; S³ hetumyā

Asassato ceva Antānantā ca vuccati—Tamjīvam Aññam-jivañca Tathāgatena cattāro Rūpī attā hoti Arūpī ca¹ attā hoti Rūpī cā arūpī ca attā hoti Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti Ekantasukhī attā hoti Ekantadukkhī attā hoti Sukhadukkhī attā hoti Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo² param maranā ti—Ime chabbīsati suttā dutiyavārena desitā³||

CHAPTER III TATIYAGAMANAM

45 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti na najjo sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti|| na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikatṭhāyitṭhitā|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe||| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Sañkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

10 Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpam niccam vā aniccam vā ti|| pe|||⁴ vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccam tam dukkham tasmim sati tad upādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjati Na vātā vāyanti|| pe|| esikatṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

46-69 (2-25)

Evam vitthāretabbam|||⁵

¹ Omitted by S¹

² S³ ārogo always

³ This uddānam is not to be found in B

⁴ Complete in B

⁵ B chabbisamvitthāretabbāni

70 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati|| Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa ¹ evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇam niccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammam api nu tam anupādāya evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjeyya Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

Iti kho bhikkhave yad aniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ|| tasmim sati tad upādāya tam abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkham asukhī attā hoti arogo param marañā ti|||²

Tatiyo peyyālo||| Chabbisati suttantā vitthāretabbā|||³

CHAPTER IV CATUTTHAGAMANAM

71 (1)

1-3 Sāvatti|||

Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ ditṭhi uppajjati|| Na vātā vāyanti na najjo

¹ B omit taṃ abhinivissa always

² 11-14 are missing in S¹ ³ B omits cha^o vitthāretabbā

sandanti na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti na candimasuriyā uđenti
vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Na vātā vāyanti|| pa|| esi-
kaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Na vāta vāyanti|| pe|| esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā|||

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vāti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkharā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃkiñci rūpam atitānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā
sabbam rūpaṃ Netam mama neso ham asmi na meso attā ti||
evaṃ etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammapaññāya datṭhabbam|||³

16 Evaṃ passaṃ|| pe|| nāparam itthattāyati pajānātiti|||

96 (26)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kim
upādāya kim abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati||| Adukk-
khamasukhī attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti|||

4 Bhagavammūlakā no bhante dhammā|| pe|||

5 Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhi-
nivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti
aroga param maraṇā ti|||

6-9 Vedanāya sati|| Saññāya sati|| Saṅkhāresu sati||
Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ
diṭṭhi uppajjati|| Adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti aroga param
maraṇā ti|||

¹ Complete in B ² This number is abbreviated in S¹.³

10 Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave Rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|||

Aniccaṃ bhante|| pe|||¹ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ
nu taṃ samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso
me attā ti|||

No hetam bhante|||

11-14 Vedanā|| Saññā|| Saṅkhārā|| Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā
aniccaṃ vā ti|| pe|| vipariṇāmadhammaṃ kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassitum Etam mama eso ham asmi eso me attā
ti|||

No etam bhante|||

15 Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgata-
paccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā
sukhumaṃ vā paṇiṇaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā|| yaṃ dūre santike
vā sabbam rūpaṃ netam mama neso ham asmi na me so
attāti|| evam etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya datṭhab-
bam||²

16-19 Yā kāci vedanā|| Yā kāci saññā|| Ye keci saṅ-
khārā|| Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ||
pe||¹ sammappaññāya datṭhabbam|||

20 Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpas-
miṃ³ nibbindati vedanāya nibbindati saññāya nibbindati
saṅkhāresu nibbindati viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindati||| Nibbin-
daṃ virajjati virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmi vimuttam iti
ñāṇaṃ hoti||| Khīṇā jāti vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ kataṃ
karaṇīyaṃ nāpāram itthattāyāti pajānāmīti|||

Purimagamaṇaṃ atṭhārasa veyyākaraṇā[ni]||

Dutiyaḡamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Tatiyaḡamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni||

Catutthagamaṇaṃ chabbisaṃ vitthāretabbāni|||⁴

Diṭṭhi-samyuttaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ|||⁵

¹ Complete in B ² Abbreviated in S¹⁻³ ³ S³ adds pi

⁴ These four lines are to be found in B only

⁵ So B: S¹⁻³ have so: Catutthakapeyyale chabbisati
suttantā hi te parivaṭṭavittthārāti—Diṭṭhi samyuttaṃ sam-
attam—Vātā etaṃ mama ° (as above) adukkhamasukhī
sahāti

BOOK IV OKKANTIKA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti|| pe||| Tatra|| pe|| voca||

3 Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi¹ || Sotam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Ghānam aniccaṃ vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Jivhā aniccā vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Kāyo anicco vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi|| Mano anicco vipariṇāṃim aññathābhāvi||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimucati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayanim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeya|| abhabbo ca² tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalam sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti³|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmim okkanto vitivatto puthujjanabhūmim|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayanim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjeya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalam sacchikaroti|||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti⁴ passati ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyano ti|||

2 *Rūpa*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| saddā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| gandhā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| rasā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| phoṭṭhabbā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|| dhammā aniccā vipariṇāṃino aññathābhāvino|||

¹ B ṇāṃim ṇbhāvi always; S¹⁻³ ṇāṃim, ṇbhāvi, sometimes ṇāṃim ṇbhāvim

² S¹⁻³ va always

³ B nijjhānakkhamanti

⁴ B pajānāti

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhi-
muccati|| ayaṃ vuccati saddānusārī okkanto sammat-
taniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vitivatto puthuj-
janabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ
katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyonim vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppaj-
jeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālam kātum yāva na sotāpattipha-
lam sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā|| oṃyāva na sotapat-
tiphalam sacchi karoti||| ¹

6 Yo ² bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ ³ pas-
sati|| ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato
sambodhiparāyano ti|||

3 Viññānam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhuviññānam bhikkhave aniccam
vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi||| Sotaviññānam||| Ghāna-
viññānam||| Jivhāviññānam||| Kāyaviññānam||| Mano-
viññānam aniccam vipariṇāmiṃ aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave|| la|| sambodhiparāyano ti||

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave anicco
vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||| Sotasamphasso||| Ghāna-
samphasso||| Jivhāsamphasso||| Kāyasamphasso||| Mano-
samphasso anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā ⁴
aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi||| Sotasamphassajā vedanā||
pa||| Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā|| pa||| Manosamphassajā
vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano
ti|||

¹ This paragraph is complete in B, missing in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hi

³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S¹⁻³ vedanā bhikkhave

6 *Sañña*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Rūpasañña bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||| Saddasañña||| Gandhasañña||| Rāsasañña||| Poṭṭhabbasañña||| Dhammasañña aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|||

7 *Cetanā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Rūpasañcetanā bhikkhave¹ aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||| Saddasañcetanā|| Gandhasañcetanā|| Rāsasañcetanā|| Poṭṭhabbasañcetanā|| Dhammasañcetanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|||

8 *Tañhā*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Rūpatañhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||| Saddatañhā|| Gandhatañhā||| Rāsatañhā|| Phoṭṭhabbatañhā|| Dhammatañhā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|||

9 *Dhātu*

1-3 Sāvatti||| ~~Pathavidhātu~~ bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||| ~~Āpodhātu~~||| ~~Tejodhātu~~||| ~~Vāyodhātu~~||| ~~Ākasadhātu~~² aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|||

4-6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme|| pe|| sambodhiparāyano ti|||

10 *Kandhena*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||| Vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||| Sañña aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi||| Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi|||

4 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimucuti ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusāri okkanto sammattaniyā-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² B adds viññāṇadhātu

maṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto vītivatto puthujjanabhū-
miṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum yaṃ kammaṃ katvā
nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṃ¹ vā pettivisayaṃ vā uppajjey-
ya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ
sacchikaroti|||

5 Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ paññāya
mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti|| ayaṃ vuccati dhammānu-
sāri okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto
vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ|| abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātum
yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchāyoniṃ vā pettivi-
sayāṃ vā uppajjeyya|| abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātum yāva
na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti|||

6 Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ jānāti evaṃ passati
ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambo-
dhiparāyano ti|||

Okkantika-samyuttam²|||

Tassuddānaṃ|||³

Cakkhu Rūpaṅca⁴ Viññānaṃ||

Phasso Vedanāya ca||

Saññā Cetanā Taṇhā||

Dhātu Khandhena⁵ te dasā ti|||

BOOK V UPPĀDA-SAMYUTTA

1 Cakkhu

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ṭhiti
abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseto uppādo rogānaṃ
ṭhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

4-7 Yo sotassa|| Yo ghānassa|| Yo jivhāya|| Yo kāyas-
sa|||

8 Yo manassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo||

¹ S¹⁻³ oyoniyam ² S¹⁻³ okkanta- ³ Omitted by B

⁴ B rūpāca

⁵ S¹⁻³ rūpena

dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ʔhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo sotassa nirodho|| Yo ghānassa nirodho|| Yo jivhāya nirodho|| Yo kāyassa nirodho||

14 Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

2 Rūpam

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo ʔhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo|| dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ʔhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

4-8 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo poṭṭhabbānaṃ|| Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ʔhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ʔhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9 Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo||

10-13 Yo saddānaṃ|| Yo gandhānaṃ|| Yo rasānaṃ|| Yo poṭṭhabbānaṃ||

14 Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||

3 Viññānaṃ

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ uppādo ʔhiti|| pe|| Yo manovīññānaṃ uppādo ʔhiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuvīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| Yo¹ manovīññānaṃ nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti||²

¹ S¹⁻³ add ca

² This sutta and the following ones are more abridged in S¹⁻³ than in B; I give the shortest text, but in the last sutta

4 *Phasso*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa uppādo t̥hiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| Yo manosamphassassa nirodho|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

5 *Vedanāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo¹ bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe||| Yo manasamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

6 *Saññāya*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho|| pe|| Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

7 *Cetanā*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmarañassa atthagamo ti|||

8 *Tañhā*

1-8 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpatañhāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe||| Yo dhammatañhāya uppādo t̥hiti|| pe|| jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo|||

¹ B adds kho here and in 6, 7

9-14 Yo ca kho¹ bhikkhave rūpaṇhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo dhammaṇhāya nirodho vūpasamo|| jarāmaṇassa atthagamo ti||

9 Dhātu

1-8 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave pathavidhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññādhātuyā uppādo ṭhiti|| pe|| jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo||

9-14 Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavidhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| Yo viññādhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo|| pe|| jarāmaṇassa atthagamo ti||

10 Khandhena

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo||

4-6 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

7 Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ṭhiti jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo||

8 Yo ca² bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaṇassa atthagamo||

9-11 Yo vedanāya|| Yo saññāya|| Yo saṅkhārānaṃ||

12 Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthagamo|| dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmaṇassa atthagamo ti||

Uppāda-samyuttam samattam||

Tassuddānaṃ||

Cakkhu Rupaṅca Viññānaṃ||

Phasso ca³ Vedanāya ca||

Saññāya|| Cetanā|| Taṇhā||

Dhātu Khandhena te dasā ti||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit kho

² B adds kho

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

BOOK VI KILESA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Cakkhu*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| pe|| etad avoca|||

3 Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-7 Yo sotasmīṃ chandarāgo||| Yo ghānasmīṃ chandarāgo|| Yo jivhāya chandarāgo|| Yo kāyasmīṃ chandarāgo||

8 Yo manasmīṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti|||

2 *Rūpam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddesu||| Yo gandhesu||| Yo rasesu||| Yo potṭhabbesu||| Yo dhammesu chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittaṃ kammaniyam khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyeysu ² dhammesū ti|||

3 *Viññānam*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhaviññāṇasmīṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotaviññāṇasmīṃ|| Yo ghānaviññāṇasmīṃ|| Yo jivhāviññāṇasmīṃ|| Yo kāyaviññāṇasmīṃ|| Yo manoviññāṇasmīṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnam cassa

¹ S³ abhiññāyacasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

cittam hoti nekkhammaparibhāvitam cittam kammaniyam
khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||¹

4 Phasso

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmim
chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassasmim|| Yo ghānasamphassasmim||
Yo jivhāsamphassasmim|| Yo kāyasamphassasmim|| Yo
manosamphassasmim chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe||² abhiññāsac-
chikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

5 Vedanāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya||| Yo ghānasam-
phassajāya vedanāya|| Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya||
Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya|| Yo manasamphassajāya
vedanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

6 Saññāya

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo
citasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasaññāya||| Yo gandhasaññāya||| Yo
rasasaññāya||| Yo poṭṭhabbasaññāya|| Yo dhammasañ-
ñāya chandarāgo citasseso upakkilesa|||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchi-
karaṇīyesu dhammesūti|||

7 Cetanā

1-3 Sāvatti||| Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya chan-
darāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|||

4-8 Yo saddasañcetanāya||| Yo gandhasañcetanāya||

¹ This sutta is missing in B ² B ||so yeva peyyālo||

Yo rasasañcetanāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya|| Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ¹ dhammesūti||

8 *Tañhā*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpaṭaṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo saddataṇhāya|| Yo gandhataṇhāya|| Yo rasataṇhāya|| Yo phoṭṭhabbataṇhāya|| Yo dhammataṇhāya chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno|| pe|| abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||

9 *Dhātu*

1-3 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave patthaviḍhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

4-8 Yo āpodhātuyā|| Yo tejodhātuyā|| Yo vāyodhātuyā|| Yo ākāśadhātuyā|| Yo viññādhātuyā chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

9 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti nekkhamma paribhāviṭṭaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti||

10 *Khandena*

1-7 Sāvatti|| Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa|| la|| Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo cittasseso upakkilesa||

8 Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti|| nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti|| nekkhammaparibhāviṭṭaṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññāsacchikaraṇīyesu ² dhammesūti||

Kilesa-sam̐yuttam ³||

Tassuddānam ⁴||

¹ S¹-3 abhiññāyasacchi°

² S¹ abhiññāyasacchi°

³ S¹-3 add pañcamaṃ, S³ inserting samattam

⁴ B omits tass

Cakkhu Rūpañca Viññāṇaṃ||
 Phasso ¹ ca Vedanāya ca||
 Saññāya Cetanā Tanhā||
 Dhātu Khandhena ² te dasā ti|||

BOOK VII SĀRIPUTTA-SAMYUTTA

1 *Vivekam*

1 Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍakassa ārāme|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Sāvattthim ³ piṇḍāya pāvisi|||

3 Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkhanto yena andhavanam tenupasaṅkami divāvihāraya|||

4 Andhavanam ajjhogahetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisīdi|||

5 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyaṅhasamayaṃ paṭisalānā vutthito yena Jetavanam Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami|||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ durato va āgacchantam|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etad avoca||| Vipprasannāṇi kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsiti|||

7 Idhāham āvuso viviceva ⁴ kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajam pītisukham pathamajjhānam ⁵ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham pathamajjhānam samāpajjāmiti vā Aham pathamajjhānam samāpanno ti vā Aham pathamajjhāna ⁶ vutthito ti vā ti ⁷|||

¹ S¹⁻³ samphasso

² S¹⁻³ dhātukkhandena

³ S¹⁻³ sāvattthiyaṃ

⁴ S¹ vivicehi

⁵ B pathamaṃ jhānam, and further on pathamā jhānā always. Likewise in the following suttas

⁶ S¹⁻³ ojhānam, S¹ having paṭhamam ⁷ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato ¹ Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhata|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ pathamajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ pahatmajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

2 Avitakkam

1-5 Sāvatti ²|| Tam yeva nidānaṃ ³||

6 Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ dūrato va āgacchantaṃ|| disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etaḍ avoca|| Vip̄pasannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādānaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkam avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukhaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpanno ti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā ⁴ vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

8 Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṃkāra-mamaṃkāra - mānānusayā susamūhata|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpajjāmiti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ samāpannoti vā Ahaṃ dutiyajjhānā vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

3 Pīti

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe' vip̄pasannāni kho te avuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā ⁵ Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsīti||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi ⁶ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena patisaṃvedemi yantaṃ ariyā ācikkhanti upekkhako satimā sukha-

¹ S¹⁻³ tathā pahināyasmato ² In B only ³ In S¹⁻³ only

⁴ S¹ ojhānaṃ ; S³ ojhānaṃ corrected to ojhānā here and further on ⁵ S¹⁻³ katamenapanā^o ⁶ B vihāsim

vihārīti tatiyajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi|| so yeva peyyālo ¹||

4 Upekkhā

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| Vipprasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto|| katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena ² vihāsīti||

7 Idhāham āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassa - domanassānam atthagamā adukkham asukham upekkhā satipārisuddhim catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharāmi||

8 Tassa mayham|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti|| ³

5 Akāsa

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| ⁴

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā patighasaññānaṃ atthagamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā Ananto ākāso ti ākāsañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa ⁵|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

6 Viññānaṃ

1-6 Sāvatti|| Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando|| pe|| ⁶

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāsañcāyatanam samatikkamma Anantaṃ viññānanti ⁷ viññānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pa ⁸|| vuṭṭhito ti vā ti||

7 Akiñcañña

1-6 Sāvatti|| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññānañcāyatanam samatikkamma Natthi kiñcīti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi|| pe|| vuṭṭhito ti ⁹ vā ti||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B ² B inserts na

³ Complete in B ⁴ More complete in S¹⁻³

⁵ So B; S¹⁻³ soevapeyyālo

⁶ S¹⁻³ Atha kho āyasmā sāriputto|| pe||

⁷ B omits Anantaṃ viññānanti

⁸ S¹⁻³ soevapeyyālo

⁹ S¹⁻³ omit ti

8 *Saññā*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pe|||

7-8 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso¹ ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi||| pe||| vutṭhito ti vā ti|||

9 *Nirodho*

1-6 Sāvatti||| Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto|| pa|||

7 Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharāmi|| tassa mayham āvuso na evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vutṭhito ti vā ti|||

8 Tathāhi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahamkāra-mamaṃkāra-mānānusayā susamūhatā|| tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa evaṃ hoti Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjāmīti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno ti vā Aham saññāvedayitanirodhā vutṭhito hoti vā ti|||²

10 *Sucimukhī*

1 Ekam samayam āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe|||

2 Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaram ādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvisi|| Rājagahe sapadānam piṇḍāya caritvā taṃ piṇḍapātam aññataram kuḍdam³ nissāya paribhuñjati|||

3 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbajikā yenayasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā āyasantam Sāriputtam etad avoca|||

4 Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti|||

5 Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti|||

Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti|||

¹ Missing in B

² 8 is missing in S¹⁻³

³ B kuṭṭa (or kuṭṭu ?) mūlam

6 Tena hi samaṇa disāmasukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini disāmasukho bhuñjāmīti||

7 Tenahi samaṇa vidisāmasukho bhuñjasīti||

Na khvāham bhagini vidisāmasukho bhuñjāmīti||

8 Kiṃ nu samaṇa Adhomukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Ubbhamukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi||tena hi samaṇa Disāmasukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini disāmasukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| tena hi samaṇa Vidisāmasukho bhuñjasīti iti puṭṭho samāno Na khvāham bhagini vidisāmasukho bhuñjāmīti vadesi|| Kathañcarahi samaṇa ¹ bhuñjasīti||

9 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ² vatthuvijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam ³ kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti ⁴||

10 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjā tiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti||

11 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahīnagamanānuyogā micchājīvena ⁵ jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā disāmasukhā bhuñjantīti||

12 Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti|| ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā vidisāmasukhā bhuñjantīti||

13 So khvāham bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na dūteyyapahīnagamanānuyogamicchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi|| Dhammena bhikkham pariyesāmi dhammena bhikkham pariyesitvā bhuñjāmīti||

¹ S¹⁻³ samaṇehi

² S¹⁻³ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā va

³ B jīvitam always

⁴ S¹⁻³ bhuñjanti always

⁵ S³ duteyya° always, S¹ B here only; S³ °gamaṇā° always; B °yogāya° always; S³ °yoga always; S¹ further on

14 Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbajikā Rājagahe rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghāṭakena¹ siṅghāṭakam upasaṅkamtivā evam ārocesi|| Dhammikam samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti anavajjam² samaṇā sakyaputtiyā āhāram āhārenti|| detha samaṇānaṃ sakyaputtiyānaṃ piṇḍan ti||

Sāriputta-samyuttam³||
Tatruddānaṃ ||

Vivekam Avitakkam ca||
Pīti Upekkhā catutthakam||
Ākāsam ceva Viññānaṃ||
Akiñcaññeva Saññinā||
Nirodhenagahe vutto||
Dasamaṃ Sucimukhī cāti|| 4

BOOK VIII NĀGA-SAMĪYUTTA

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra—voca—

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo|| Katamā catasso|| Aṇḍajā nāgā jalābujā nāgā samsedajā nāgā opapātikā nāgā|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti||

2 (2) *Panītataram*

1-3 Sāvatti^o opapātikā nāgā|| 5

¹ B inserts vā ² B anavajjena ³ S¹⁻³ add chaṭṭham

⁴ S¹⁻³ Vivekajam Avitakkam

Pīti Upekhāya ca Ākāsam

Viññānaṃ ceva Akiñcaññā

Neva saññā ca Nirodho

Sucimukhī navāti (S³ na cāti)

⁵ In B only

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca ¹ saṃsedajā ca ¹ opapātikā ca ¹ nāgā paṇītatarā|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca saṃsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā ² paṇītatarā|||

7 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) Uposatha

1 Ekam samayaṃ^o Sāvatthiyaṃ^o ārāme||| ³

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etaḍ avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam aṇḍajānam nāgānam evaṃ hoti||| Mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapannā||| ⁴

5 Sacajja mayaṃ kāyena sucaritaṃ careyyāma vācāya sucaritaṃ careyyāma manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma|| evaṃ mayaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjeyyāma ⁵|||

6 Handa mayaṃ etarāhi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma vācāya sucaritaṃ carāma manasā sucaritaṃ carāmaṃti|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti|||

¹ S¹⁻³ omit ca

² S¹⁻³ omit nāgā

³ In B only

⁴ S¹⁻³ uppannā always

⁵ S¹⁻³ uppajj^o always

4 (4) *Uposatha* (2)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā|| pa|||¹

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam² |||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti.

5 (5) *Uposatha* (3)

12 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4-6 Sabbam vitthāretabbam|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo|| yenamidhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti.

6 (6) *Uposatha* (4)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā ca bhavantiti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti||| Mayaṃ kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahamha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino|| te mayaṃ kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyataṃ upaṇṇā|||

¹ 1-2 are missing in S¹.³

² S¹.³ So yeva peyyālo

5 Sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma vācāya sucaritam careyyāma¹ manasā sucaritam careyyāma||
evam mayam kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjeyāma|||

6 Handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma vācāya sucaritam carāma¹ manasā sucaritam carāmāti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti ossaṭṭhakāyā bhavanti|||

7 (7) Tassa sutam (1)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī hoti manasā dvayakārī hoti|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇnavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjeyanti|||

6 So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

8 (8) Tassa sutam (2)

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā jalābujānam nāgānam saha-vyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī|| So yeva peyyalo|||²

¹ B omits sucaritam ca°

² B has only ||pa|| after upapajjati

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā jalābujānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

9 (9) Tassa sutam (3)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti|| So yeva peyyālo|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

10 (10) Tassa sutam (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti||| Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyanti|||

6 So kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

11-20 (11) Dānupākāra (1)

1-3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-

midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti||¹ pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| avasatham deti|| padipeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-midhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

21-50 (12-14) *Dānupakāra* (2, 3, 4)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā Jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ|| pa||

Samsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ||

Opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā nāgā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda parammaraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| la|| opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||

7 Ayam kko bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yena-

¹ S^{1.3} add So kāyassa^o upapajjati and the first words of the number 7 till paccayo ; moreover they repeat So before pānam vattham, etc.

midhekacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā opapatikānam
nāgānam saḥavyataṃ uppapajjati|||¹

Evam² iminā peyyālena³ dasa suttantā kātabbā|| 4

Evam catusu yonisu cattārisa veyyakaraṇāni kātab-
bāni|||⁵

Dasa suttantā honti paññāsa suttantā ceti|||⁶

Nāga-samyuttam|||⁷

Tatruddānam⁸|||

Suddhikaṅca Paṇitataram||

Caturo ca Uposathā||

Tassasutam caturo ca||

Dānupakārā caturo||

Nāgehi supakāsītā ti|||⁹

BOOK IX SUPAṆṆA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhakam*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo||| Katamā
catasso||| Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābujā supaṇṇā sam-
sedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā||| Imā kho bhik-
khava catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti|||

¹ 7 is to be found in S¹⁻³ only ² Omitted by B always

³ B inserts saha ⁴ B vitthārā ⁵ B veyyakaraṇā kātabbā

⁶ Instead of this phrase, S¹⁻³ have Evam piṇḍakena nāga-
samyuttam paññāsam suttantaṃ hoti

⁷ S¹⁻³ add samattam

⁸ S¹⁻³ add bhavati

⁹ So B ; S¹⁻³—

Suddhakam Paṇitataram cattāro

Uposatha (S¹ -tham) pucchakā

Tassasutam cattāro

caturo Sucaritena

Danupakāram cattāro

Nāgesu pakāsītāti

2 (2) *Haranti*

1-2 Sāvatti|||

3 Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo||| Katamā catasso||| Aṇḍajā|| pa|| Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo|||

4 Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje¹ nage haranti|| na jalābujē|| na saṃsedaje|| na opapātike|||

5 Tatra bhikkhave jalābujā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca nāge haranti|| na saṃsedaje na opapātike|||

6 Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca nāge haranti|| na opapātike|||

7 Tatra bhikkhave opapātika supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābujē ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nāge haranti|||

8 Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo ti|||

3 (3) *Dvayakāri* (1)

1 Sāvatti|| ārame|||

2 Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkāmi|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenami-dhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjey-yanti||| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4-6 (4-6) *Dvayakāri* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ B adds va

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā Jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ|| la||

Samsedajānaṃ||

Opaṭātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Opaṭātikā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulāti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā opaṭātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bheda param marañā opaṭātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā opaṭātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7-16 (7) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakāri hoti vācāya dvayakāri manasā dvayakāri|| tassa sutam hoti Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyan ti|||

6 So annam deti|| pānam deti|| vattham deti|| yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti|| seyyam deti|| āvasatham deti|| padīpeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

17-46 (8-10) *Dānupakāra* (2-4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā jalābujānaṃ supaññānaṃ|| pe|| samsedajānaṃ supaññānaṃ|| pe|| opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī|| tassa sutam hoti Opapātikā supaññā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjeyyanti|||

6 So annam deti|| pa|| padīpeyyam deti|| so kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param marañā opapātikānaṃ supaññānaṃ sahavyatam upapajjati|||

Evam piṇḍakena ¹ cha cattālisa suttantā honti||| ²

Supañña-samyuttam|||³

Tatruddānaṃ|||⁴

Suddhakam Haranti ⁵ ceva||

Dvayakārī ⁶ caturō ⁷ ca||

Dānupakārā ⁸ ca cattāro||

Supañña supakāsītā ⁹ ti|||

BOOK X GANDHABBAKĀYA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Suddhikam*

1-2 Sāvatti|| Tatra|| voca|||¹⁰

¹ B piṇḍikena

² So S³; B suttantam hoti; S¹ cattālisaṃ suttantā hoti

³ S¹⁻³ add aṭṭhamam ⁴ S¹⁻³ Uddānaṃ bhavati

⁵ B harati ⁶ S¹⁻³ dayakārī ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S¹⁻³ kārām ⁹ S¹⁻³ suppa^o ¹⁰ More complete in B

3 Gandhabbakāyike ¹ vo bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ suṇātha||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā|||

Santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pheggugandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave tacāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave papatikāgandhe ² adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pattāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave pupphāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave phalāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave rasāgandhe adhivatthā devā|| santi bhikkhave gandhāgandhe adhivatthā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritam*

1-3 Sāvatti|| ārāme|||

4 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenami-dhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ³ ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritam carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Gandhabbakāyikā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param marañā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

3 (3) *Data* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyiko

² S¹⁻³ papatikā° here only

³ S¹⁻³ bhikkhave

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So datā hoti mūlagandhānaṃ So kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu pa yena midhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

4-12 (4-12) *Dātā* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinna kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sārāgandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati||| ¹

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati||| Tassa sutam hoti Sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sārāgandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti||| So datā hoti sārāgandhānaṃ|||

So yeva peyyalo||| ²

So datā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ|||

So datā hoti tacagandhānaṃ|||

¹ B, instead of saḥavyatam upapajjati, has pa pheggugandhe °gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ °upapajjati

² In S¹⁻³ only; complete in B

So dātā hoti papatikagandhānam|||
 So dātā hoti pattagandhānam||
 So dātā hoti pupphagandhānam|||
 So dātā hoti phalagandhānam|||
 So dātā hoti rasagandhānam|||
 So dātā hoti gandhagandhānam|||

So kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānam sahavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhe-
 kacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā gandhagandhe adhi-
 vatthānam devānam sahavyatām upapajjatīti|||

13-22 (13) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-4 Sāvatti|||¹ Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu
 Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
 paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā param marañā
 mūlagandhe adhivatthānam devānam sahavyatam upapaj-
 jatīti|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritam carati vācāya
 sucaritam carati manasā sucaritam carati|| tassa sutam
 hoti Mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto
 sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evam hoti Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedā param-
 marañā mūlagandhe adhivatthānam devānam sahavyatam
 upapajjeyyanti||| So annam deti|| pānam deti|| vattham deti||
 yānam deti|| mālam deti|| gandham deti|| vilepanam deti||
 seyyam deti|| āvasatham deti|| padipeyyam deti||| So kā-
 yassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivatthānam
 devānam sahavyatam upapajjatīti|||

7 Ayam kho bhikkhu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco
 kāyassa bhedā param marañā mūlagandhe adhivatthānam
 devānam sahavyatam upapajjatīti|||

¹ More complete in S¹; missing in S³ which omits the
 end of the preceding and the beginning of this sutta, owing,
 I think, to the leaving out of a line

23-112 (14-23) *Dānupakārā* (2-10)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedā parammaraṇā sārāgandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| pa|| pheggugandhe adhivatthānam devānam||¹ tacagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| papatikagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| patta-gandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| pupphagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| phalagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| rasagandhe adhivatthānam devānam|| gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam uppajjati|||

5 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritāṃ carati vācāya sucaritāṃ carati manasā sucaritāṃ carati|| tassa sutāṃ hoti Gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇa-vanto sukhabahulā ti|||

6 Tassa evaṃ hoti Ahovatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedā param-maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānam devānam saḥavya-tam uppajjeyanti||| So annaṃ deti||pānaṃ deti|| vatthaṃ deti|| yānaṃ deti|| mālaṃ deti|| gandhaṃ deti|| vilepanaṃ deti|| seyyaṃ deti|| āvasathaṃ deti|| padīpeyyaṃ deti|| So kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthā-nam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

7 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenamidha-kacco kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā gandhagandhe adhi-vatthānam devānam saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

Evampinḍakena ² ekasatañ ca dvādasa suttāṃ || | ³

Gandhabbakāyasamyuttam niṭṭhitāṃ ⁴ || |

Tatruddānam || |

Suddhikaṃ ca Sucaritāṃ ||

Dātā hi apare dasa ⁵ ||

Dānupakārā dasamā ⁶ ||

Gandhabbā supakāsītā ti || |

¹ S¹⁻³ omit pheggu°

² B Ekapiṇḍakena

³ S¹⁻³ ekasatañca bārasañca suttantā bhavanti (S³ sut-tanto bhavati)

⁴ S¹⁻³ samattāṃ

⁵ B tayo

⁶ S¹⁻³ °kāraṃ dasamaṃ

BOOK XI VALĀHA-SAMYUTTAM

1 (1) *Desanā*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra|| voca|||

3 Valāhakakāyike¹ bhikkhave deve desissāmi|| taṃ su-
ātha|||

4 Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā||| Santi
bhikkhave² sitavalāhakādevā|| santi uṇhavalāhakā devā||
santi abhavalāhakā devā|| santi vātalāhakā devā|| santi
vassavalāhakā devā|||

5 Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā ti|||

2 (2) *Sucaritaṃ*

1-3 Sāvatti|||³ Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā
valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatīti|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya
sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam
hoti Valāhakakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhaba-
hutā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovataḥaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ param
maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam uppajjey-
yanti|||⁴ So kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā valāhakakāyī-
kānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatīti|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhe-
kacco kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ
devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatīti|||

3-22 (3) *Dānupakāra* (1)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu

¹ S¹⁻³ °kāyikā vo; S¹ valāha° instead of valāhaka°
always

² S¹⁻³ repeat bhikkhave every time

³ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti, otherwise more complete

⁴ B inserts here so annaṃ deti° °padīpeyyaṃ deti

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ¹ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatī|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Sītavalāhakā devā dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti||| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| so annam deti|| pa|| padipeyyam deti||| So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjati|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhu hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ marañā Sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatī|||

23-52 (4-7) *Dānupakāra* (2-5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā Uṇhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ|||

Abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vātavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ||

Vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatī|||

4 Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati vācāya sucaritaṃ carati manasā sucaritaṃ carati|| tassa sutam hoti Vassavalāhakā deva dighāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā ti|||

5 Tassa evaṃ hoti|| Ahovatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjeyyanti|| So annam deti|| pa|| padipeyyam deti|| So kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatī|||

6 Ayam kho bhikkhave hetu ayam paccayo yenamidhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ parammaraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyatam upapajjatī|||

¹ Sī. 3^o valāhakāyikānaṃ here and further on

53 (8) Sītam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Sītavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayam sakāya ratiyā rameyyā-māti¹ ||| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya sītaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti|||

54 (9) Uṇhaṃ

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā hoti Yaṃ nuna mayam sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya uṇhaṃ hoti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti|||

55 (10) Abbhaṃ

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ² hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayam sakāya ratiyā rameyyāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya abbhaṃ hotīti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā abbhaṃ hotīti|||

56 (11) Vata

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yenekadā vāto³ hotīti|||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vātavalāhakā nāma devā||| Tesam

¹ B vaseyyāmāti always

² B abbhā always

³ S¹⁻³ vātaṃ here only

yadā evaṃ hoti|| Yaṃ nuna mayāṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya vāto hoti||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā
vāto hotīti||

57 (12) Vassa

1-3 Sāvatti|| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantam etad avoca|| Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko
paccayo yenekadā devo vassatīti||

4 Santi bhikkhu Vassavalāhakā nāma devā|| Tesāṃ
yadā evaṃ hoti Yaṃ nuna mayāṃ sakāya ratiyā ramey-
yāmāti|| tesantaṃ cetopaṇidhim anvāya devo vassati||

5 Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo yenekadā
devo vassatīti||

Valāha-samyuttam||

Vitthārena sattapaññāsa suttantā bhavanti ||

Tassuddānam||¹

Desanā Sucaritaṅca² ||

Dānupakārā pañcakam³ ||

Sītam Uṇhaṅca Abbhaṅca||

Vāta-Vassa-valāhakā ti⁴ ||

BOOK XII VACCHAGOTTA-SAMYUTTAM

(1) 1 Aññānā (1)

1-2 Sāvatti⁵ || Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupa-saṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhim sammodi|| sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyam
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako

¹ B valahasaññuttam sattapaññāsasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitam||
tatrudānam||

² S¹⁻³ sucaritāpaṅca

³ S¹⁻³ °kāripaṅcamam

⁴ B vātā°

⁵ Complete in B

Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko ti vā|| Taṃ jivam taṃ sariranti vā Aññaṃ jivam aññaṃ sariranti va|| Hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā|| Na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā¹|| Hoti ca¹ na ca hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Rūpe² kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamudaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañāti vā ti||| Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yena anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañāti|||

2 Aññāṇā (2)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā vedanānirodhagaminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā||| Evam imāni³ anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

3 Aññāṇā (3)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ rūpaṃ

³ S¹⁻³ evimāni here and further on

paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇā saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā|| evam imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti¹|||

5 Ayam kho² Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Aññāṇā (4)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Saṅkhāresu³ kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā evam⁴ imāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti|| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti tathāgato na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

5 Aññāṇā (5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antam nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti

¹ S¹⁻³ omit vā ti

³ S¹⁻³ saṅkhāre

² Omitted by B

⁴ S¹⁻³ yān

vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanīrodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanīrodhagāminiyā patipadāya aññāṇā evam imāni anekavihitāni ditthigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

5 Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu° °param marañā ti vā ti|||

(2) 6-10 *Adassanā* (1-5)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagottho paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo yānimāni anekavihitāni ditthigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe|| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param marañā ti vā ti|||

4 (6) Rupe kho Vaccha adassanā|| So yeva peyyālo||| (7) Vedanāya||| (8) Saññāya||| (9) Saṅkhāresu||| (10) Viññāṇe Vaccha adassanā|| pa|| viññāṇanīrodhagāminiyā patipadāya adassanā|| pe|||

[Yathā purimagamaṇaṃ evam pañca pi khandhā pañcahi gamanehi vitthāretabbo]¹

(3) 11-15 *Anabhisamayā* (1-5)

(11) Sāvatti|||² Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pe|| rūpanīrodhagāminiyā patipadāya anabhisamayā|||

(12) Sāvatti||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|||

(13) Sāvatti||| Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|||

(14) Sāvatti||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|||

(15) Sāvatti||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā|| pa|||³

¹ Missing in B; S³ after evam pañca has sikhati na na hoti tathāgato parammarañātivāti

² So B S³; S¹ adds ekamantaṃ° paramaranāti vā ti

³ 12-15 are omitted in S¹⁻³

(4) 16-20 *Ananubodhā*¹ (1-5)

(16) 1-4 *Sāvatti*||| *Ekam antam nisinno kho Vaccha-*
gotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etad avoca||| *Ko nu kho*
bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo|| *pa*||

5 *Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā*|| *pa*|| *rūpanirodhagā-*
miniya paṭipadāyo ananubodhā|| *pa*|||

(17) *Sāvatti*||| *Vedanāya kho Vaccha*|| *pa*|||

(18) *Sāvatti*||| *Saññāya kho Vaccha*|| *pa*|||

(19) *Sāvatti*||| *Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha*|| *pa*|||

(20) *Sāvatti*||| *Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā*|| *pa*||
viññāṇanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya ananubodhā|||

(5) 21-25 *Appativedhā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| *Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo*||
pa|||

Rūpe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| *pa*||

Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appativedhā|| *pa*||

(6) 26-30 *Asallakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā*|| *pa*|| *Viññāṇe*
kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā|||

(7) 31-35 *Anupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā*|| *pa*||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā|||

(8) 36-40 *Apaccupalakkhaṇā* (1-5)

Sāvatti||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā*|| *pa*|||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupalakkhaṇā|| *pa*|||

(9) 41-45 *Asamapekkhaṇā*

Sāvatti||| *Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā*|| *pe*||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā|| *pa*|||

¹ The suttas 16-50 are more abridged in S¹-3, which give only the first phrase *Rūpe kho Vaccha*^o-*pe*-

(10) 46-50 *Apaccupekkhaṇā* ¹ (1-5)

Sāvatti||| Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pa||
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccupekkhaṇā|| pe||

(11) 51 *Apaccakkhakammam* (1)

1-2 Sāvatti||| Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami|| upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā
saddhiṃ sammodi sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇiyam
vītisāretvā ekam antaṃ nisīdi|||

3 Ekam antaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
gavantam etad avoca||| Ko nu kho hetu ko paccayo yaṇi-
māni anakavhitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti Sassato
loko ti vā|| pa||| Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti|||²

4 Rūpe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā³|| rūpasamudaye
apaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe apaccakkhakammā rūpani-
rodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apaccakkhakammā yaṇimāni||
pe|||

52-54 *Apaccakkhakammam* (2-4)

(52) Sāvatti||| Vedanāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe||

(53) Sāvatti||| Saññāya kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe|||

(54) Sāvatti||| Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha apaccakkha-
kammā|| pe

55 *Apaccakkhakammam* (5)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Viññāṇe kho Vaccha apaccakkhakammā
viññāṇasamudaye apaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe apac-
cakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya apac-
cakkhakammā|| evam imāni anekavhitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ omit the numbers 1-2, and put 3 before the
sutta 2 (=52)

³ S¹⁻³ °kammam always

upajjanti Sassato loko ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| pe||
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā ti||

5 Ayam kho Vaccha hetu ayam paccayo yānimāni
anekavihitāni ditthigatāni loke uppajjanti||| Sassato loko
ti vā Asassato loko ti vā|| Antavā loko ti vā Anantavā loko
ti vā|| Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariranti vā Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sariranti vā|| Hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā Na hoti
tathāgato param maraṇā ti|| Hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
param maraṇāti vā Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā ti vā ti|||

Vacchagotta-samyuttam samattam|||
Ekapiṇḍakena pañcapaññāsasuttantā bhavanti|||
Tassuddānam|||¹

Aññānā Adassanaṃ ceva||
Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā||²
Appativedhā³ Asallakkhaṇā||
Anupalakkhaṇena|| Apaccupalakkhaṇā||
Asamapekkhaṇā Apaccupekkhaṇā||⁴
Apaccakkhakammaṃ ti|||

BOOK XIII JHĀNA- (OR SAMĀDHI-) SAMYUTTAM

1 *Samādhi-samāpatti*

1-2 Sāvatti||| Tatra kho—voca|||

3 Cattaro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

¹ B pañcapaññāsasaññuttantassuddānam|| (without eka-
piṇḍakena)

² B anusambodhā; but in the text ananubodhā

³ S¹⁻³ appatibodho; and between this word and the
preceding they insert asamboadhā, which is not to be found
in the text

⁴ Missing in S¹⁻³, in the Uddāna as well as in the text, and
being put, it seems, instead of the above asamboadhā, which,
however, as noticed, is in the Uddāna only

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo¹||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim samādhikusalo²||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo²||

7 Idha pana ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca³||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca|| ayam imesam catunnam jhāyinam aggo ca settho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca⁴||

9 Seyyatthāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadimhā navaṇitam navaṇitamha sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca ayam imesam catunnam jhāyinam aggo ca settho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti⁵||

2 Thiti

1-3 Sāvatti⁵|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī⁶|| Katame cattāro⁶||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo⁶||

5 Idha pana⁶ bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo⁶||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva⁷ samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo⁶||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim thitikusalo ca⁶||

8 Tatra kho⁶ bhikkhave yvāyam⁴ jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim thitikusalo ca|| ayam

¹ S¹⁻³ samāpatti kusalo

³ S¹⁻³ omit ca

⁵ S¹⁻³ omit Sāvatti always

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

⁴ S¹⁻³ svāyam

⁶ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁷ B na ca

imesaṃ catumaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca
uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi
dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappi-
maṇḍo tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evamaṃ eva kho bhikkhave
yväyaṃ jhāyī samādhimim samādhikusalo ca|| pe|| pavaro
cāti|||¹

3 *Vuṭṭhāna*

1-3 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhimim samādhī-
kusalo hoti na samādhimim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhimim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhimim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva² samādhimim
samādhikusalo hoti na ca³ samādhimim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhimim
samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhimim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yväyaṃ jhāyī samādhimim samādhī-
kusalo ca samādhimim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca
pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro
cāti|||⁴

4 *Kallava*

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhimim samādhī-
kusalo hoti na samādhimim kallakusalo|||⁵

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhimim kalla-
kusalo hoti na samādhimim samādhikusalo|||⁶

¹ Complete in B ² B na ³ Omitted by S¹⁻³

⁴ S³ has vitthāretabbaṃ instead of pa°, S¹ neither

⁵ B kallavākusalo always

⁶ The end of this number from hoti na° and the numbers
6, 7 are missing in S¹, the copier, I think, having left out a
line

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim kallakusalo¹ ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||²

5 Ārammaṇa

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

6 Gocaro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

¹ S¹-3 kallana(or kallata-)kusalo here only

² More developed in S¹-3

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca¹|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā¹ khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

7 Abhinīhāro

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraḥ kusalo|||

5 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraḥ kusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraḥ kusalo|||

7 Idha pana² bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraḥ kusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraḥ kusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyinaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

8 Sakkacca

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī|||

¹ Missing in B

² Missing in S¹⁻³

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca¹|| ayam imesam catunnam jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

9 Sātaccakārī

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|| ayam imesam catunnam jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe|| pavaro cāti|||

10 Sappāyam

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim samādhikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samādhikusalo ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pe||¹ pavaro cāti|||

11 (*Samāpatti-ṭhiti*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ṭhitikusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ṭhitikusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca samādhismim ṭhitikusalo ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

12 (*Samāpatti-vuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo²|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim

¹ Complete in S¹⁻³

² S¹⁻³ add hoti

samāpattikusalo ca¹ hoti samādhismim vutthānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| pavaro cāti|||

13 Samāpatti-kallita

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo² |||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo³|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim kallitakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

14 (Samāpatti-ārammaṇa)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti|||

15 (Samāpatti-gocara)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-

¹ Omitted by S¹⁻³ ² or kallina°; Bkallavā as above, always

³ S¹ omit the number 5, 6

tikusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| catukoṭikam vitthāretabbam¹|| °samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

16 (*Samāpatti-abhinihāra*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-tikusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo||² [catu-koṭikam vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinihāra kusalo ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

17 (*Samāpatti-Sakkacca*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| [catukoṭi-kam vitthāretabbam] °samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti||

18 (*Samāpatti-Sātaccakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

4-7 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpat-tikusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| [catukoṭikam vitthāretabbam]|| samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sākaccakārī ca||

8-9 Tatra|| pa|| pavaro cāti

19 (*Samāpatti-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti|| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame cattāro||

¹ So S¹⁻³; complete in B

² Ending here in S¹⁻³; complete in B; and so on in the following suttas

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpatti kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti|| na samādhismim samāpattikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim samāpattikusalo hoti|| na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca siṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati||| Evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ samādhismim samāpattikusalo ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca settho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

Imehi paṭṭhāya upari atthavārā itaṇḍuvanniyato vatta-vitthārena kira|||¹

20 (*Thiti-vuṭṭhāna*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim thitikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim thitikusalo ca hoti samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| la|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

¹ This phrase is to be found in B only and the sutta 19 is much more abbreviated in S¹⁻³ which after jhāyīnaṃ puts only vitthāretabbam

21-27 (*Thiti-āramamṇa*—)

(21) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī¹||| Katame cattaro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti
na samādhismim̐ kallinakusalo||| Vitthā retabbam|||

(22) Samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
ārammaṇakusalo|||

(23) Samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
gocarakusalo|||

(24) Samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
abhinihāarakusalo|||

(25) Samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sakkaccakārī|||²

(26) Samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sātaccakārī|||

(27) 1-4 Samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐
sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐
sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim̐ thitikusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim̐
thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ thiti-
kusalo ca hoti samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ thiti-
kusalo ca samādhismim̐ sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catun-
naṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca|| pe|||³

28 (*Vutthāna-kallita*—)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī|| Katame
cattāro||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ vutthāna-
kusalo hoti na⁴ samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo|||

¹ S¹⁻³ jhāyino

² Between 25 and 26 the MSS. insert samādhismim̐ thitikusalo hoti na samādhismim̐ ārammaṇakusalo—which I think to be a blunder

³ 21-28 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only ⁴ S¹⁻³ omit na

5-7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

Neva samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
kallitakusalo|||

Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo ca hoti samādhismim
kallitakusalo ca|||¹

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca
pavaro cāti|||

29-34 (*Vuṭṭhana*—)

(29) Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||
Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo
hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|||

Vitthāretabbam|||

30 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
gocara kusalo|||

31 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
abhinihāra kusalo|||

32 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sakkaccakārī|||

33 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim
sātaccakārī|||

34. 4 Samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhis-
mim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappā-
yakārī hoti na samādhismim vuṭṭhānakusalo|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim
vuṭṭhānakusalo samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ
catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|||

Vitthāretabbam|||²

¹ Less abbreviated in S¹⁻³

² So S¹⁻³; 29-34 are missing in B

35 *Kallita—ārammaṇa*)

1-4 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

5 Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim kallitakusalo|||

6 Neva samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo|||

7 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

36-40 (*Kallita—*)

36 Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| katame cattāro||| Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| pe||

37 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinhāarakusalo|| pe|||

38 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|||

39 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||¹

40 Samādhismim kallitakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe||²

41 (*Ārammaṇa—*)

1-6 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo|| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo||| Neva samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti|| na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti samādhismim gocarakusalo ca|||

7-9 Tatravyāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||³

¹ S¹ omits 39

² 36-40 are missing in B

³ So B ; little otherwise arranged in S¹.³

(42) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra¹kusalo|| pe||

(43) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(44) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(45) Samādhismim ārammaṇakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||²

46 (*Gocara-Abhinīhāra*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo||| Samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo hoti na samādhismim gocarakusalo||| Neva samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo||| Samādhismim gocarakusalo ca hoti samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo ca|||

9-10 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ|| khīramhā dadhi|| dadimhā navanītaṃ|| navanītamhā sappi|| sappimhā sappimaṇḍo|| tatra aggamaṃ akkhāyati|| evaṃ eva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim gocarakusalo ca samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cāti|||

47-49 (*Gocara—*)

(47) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī|| pe||

(48) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(49) Samādhismim gocarakusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||⁴

50 (*Abhinīhāra—*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim abhinīhāra³kusalo hoti

¹ Preceded in the MSS. by cattāro me|| katame cattāro—
pe—

² 42-45 are to be found in S¹⁻³ only

³ S¹⁻³ have this first phrase only

⁴ 47-49 are missing in B

na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim abhinhāra kusalo||| Neva samādhismim abhinhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Samādhismim abhinhāra kusalo ca hoti samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī|| pa|| uttamo pavaro cā ti|||

51-52

(51) Samādhismim abhinhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|| pe||

(52) Samādhismim abhinhāra kusalo hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||¹

53 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sātaccakārī*)

1-7 Sāvatti||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sakkaccakārī||| Neva samādhismim sakkaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī||| Samādhismim sakkaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sātaccakārī ca|||

8-9 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ|| pa|| pa|| uttamo ca pavaro cāti|||

54 (*Sakkaccakārī-Sappāyakārī*)

Samādhismim sakkaccakārī na samādhismim sappāyakārī|| pe|||²

55 (*Sātaccakārī-sappāyakārī*)

1-3 Sāvatti||| Cattāro me bhikkhave jhāyī||| Katame cattāro|||

4 Idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

5 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sappāyakārī hoti na samādhismim sātaccakārī|||

6 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim sātaccakārī hoti na samādhismim sappāyakārī|||

¹ 51, 52 are missing in B

² 54 is missing in B

7 Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|||

8 Tatra bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca hoti samādhismim sappāyakārī ca|| ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnam aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cā ti|||

9 Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggam akkhāyati|| evam eva kho bhikkhave yvāyam jhāyī samādhismim sātaccakārī ca samādhismim sappāyakārī ca ayam imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyī aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti||| 2

10 Idam avoca Bhagavā attamanā te bhikkhū bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti|||

Evaṃ taṃ peyyālamukhāni pañcapaññāsa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni|||

Jhāna-samyuttam||| 4

Tatruddānam||| 5

Samādhī Samāpatti Thiti ca Vuṭṭhānam||
Kallitārammaṇena 6 ca Gocaro 7 Abhinīhāro 7
Sakkacca Sātaccakārī|| aho pi Sappāyanti 8 |||

-Khandhavaggasamyuttam samattam|||

Tassuddānam|||

Khandha-Rādha-samyuttañca|||

Diṭṭhi Okkanti Uppādā||

Kilesa-Sāriputtā ca||

Nāgā Supaṇṇa-Gandhabbā||

1 Omitted by S¹⁻³

2 9 is missing in B

3 B has Aññāni veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbāni||

4 S¹⁻³ Samādhisamyuttam samattam|||

5 S¹⁻³ Tesam nidānāni sabbāni Jetavane bhaṇitāni—
Tatruddānam bhavati—

6 B kallavā°

7 S¹⁻³ -ora ora

8 S¹⁻³ sappāyāti

Valāha-Vaccha-Jhānanti||
Khandha-vaggamhi terasā ti||¹

¹ So B—Instead of Khandhavagga° S¹⁻³ have

Tatra vagguddānam—

Nakulapitā Aniccahāram (S³ -hāreṇa) Natumhākena ca
Attā Dīpena paññāso paṭhamo ti vuccati—

Upādāyo Araha (S³ -ham) Khajjanīyo Theram Pupphena
pañcamam majjhepaññāsako sambuddhena pakāsītām—

Antam Avijjā Samudayañca Kukkulam Diṭṭhi pañcamam
tatiyo paññāsako vutto nipāto (S³ pa—) vuccati—

Rādha Diṭṭhi ca Okkanti Uppādo Kilesena ca Sāriputto
ca Nāgo ca Dijā Gandhabbakāyikā Valāhako ca Vacchagotto
ca Jhāyī bhavati dvādasāti—

Khandhavaggo—

INDICES.

INDICES.

THE following are the numbers and abbreviations referring to the several Saṃyuttas.

XXII.	Kh. =	Khanda-saṃyuttam	(I.)
XXIII.	Rā. =	Rādha-saṃyuttam	(II.)
XXIV.	Di. =	Ditthi-saṃyuttam	(III.)
XXV.	Ok. =	Okkantika-saṃyuttam	(IV.)
XXVI.	Up. =	Uppāda-saṃyuttam	(V.)
XXVII.	Kil. =	Kilesa-saṃyuttam	(VI.)
XXVIII.	Sā. =	Sāriputta-saṃyuttam	(VII.)
XXIX.	Nā. =	Nāga-saṃyuttam	(VIII.)
XXX.	Su. =	Supanna-saṃyuttam	(IX.)
XXXI.	Gan. =	Gandhabba-saṃyuttam	(X.)
XXXII.	Val. =	Valāha-saṃyuttam	(XI.)
XXXIII.	Vac. =	Vacchagotta-saṃyuttam	(XII.)
XXXIV.	Jh. =	Jhāna-saṃyuttam	(XIII.)

The Arabic, subjoined to these Roman, numbers point out the place of each Sutta in its Saṃyutta without regard to the division into chapters (vaggas), which is found only in the three first Saṃyuttas (XXII.—XXIV.).

I.

INDEX TO THE PROPER NAMES.

Qualifications not taken from the texts are included between []

Anāthapaṇḍikassa ārāma (See | Anurādha āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
Jetavana) 86

- Abbhavalāhakā devā, Val.**
 XXXII. 1, 55
Ayojjhā [desa], Kh. XXII. 95
Avantī [manussā], Kh. XXII.
 3, 4
Assaji āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 88
Ānanda āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
 21, 37-38, 81, 83, 90, 158;
 Sā. XXVIII. 1-9
Isigili pabbata, Kh. XXII. 87
Isipatana [desa], Kh. XXII.
 59, 90, 122-123, 127-135
Uṇhalāhakā devā, Val.
 XXXII. 1, 54
Uposatha nāgarājā, Kh. XXII.
 96
Kaccānagotto bhikkhu, Kh.
 XXII. 90
Kaccāno or Kaccāyano
(Mahā-) āyasmā, Kh. XXII,
 3, 4
Kapilavatthu nagara, Kh.
 XXII. 80
Kappa āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
 124-125
Kalandakanivāpa (see Veḷu-
vana)
Kassapārāma [desa Rājagahe],
 Kh. XXII. 88
Kassapa (Puraṇa-), Kh. XXII.
 60
Kuṭāgārasalā Kh. XXII. 60, 86
Kula (or Kurara-)gharapapāta-
pabbata, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
Kusavati rājadhanī, Kh.
 XXII. 96
Koṭṭhika or Koṭṭhita (Mahā-),
 Kh. 122, 123, 127-134
Kosambi nagara, Kh. XXII.
 81, 89, 90
Khattiyāni or Khattiyā itthi,
 Kh. XXII. 96
Khemaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII.
 89
Gangā nadī, Kh. XXII. 95, Di
 XXIV. 6
Gijjhakūṭa pabbata, Kh.
 XXII. 87
Gotama, Vac. XXIV.
Ghositārāma [desa Kosam-
biyam], Kh. XXII. 81, 89,
 90
Channa āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
 90
Jetavana, as Sāvatti, except
 Kh. XXII. 82
Tissa āyasmā Bhagavato pi-
tucchaputto, Kh. XXII. 84
Dāsaka āyasmā, Kh. XXII.
 89
Devadahan - nigāmo, Kh.
 XXII. 2
Dhamma pāsāda, Kh. XXII.
 96
Nakulapitā gahapati, Kh.
 XXII. 1, 2
Nigrodhārāma [desa Kapila-
vatthusmim], Kh. XXII. 80

- Pārileyakam [desa], Kh. XXII. 81
- Puṇṇa āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 83
- Pubbārāma, Kh. XXII. 82
- Purana Kassapa, Kh. XXII. 60
- Badarikārāma [desa kosambiyam], Kh. XXII. 89
- Bārānasī, Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- Bhaggā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 1
- Bhesakaḷavana desa, Kh. XXII. 1
- Mahābyūha kuṭāgara, Kh. XXII. 96
- Mahāli licchavi, Kh. XXII. 60
- Māgandiya (or Māgaṇṭhia), Kh. XXII. 3
- Māra, Kh. XXII. 63; Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 12, 23, 24, 35, 36
- Migadāya [desa Bārānasiyam], Kh. XXII. 59, 90, 122, 123, 127-135
- [— Bhaggesu], Kh. XXII. 1
- Migāramātipasāda (=Pubbāramā), Kh. XXII. 82
- Yamaka bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 85
- Rājagaha nagara, Kh. XXII. 49, 50, 87, 88; Sā. XXVIII. 10
- Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71; Rā. XXIII. 1-46
- Rāhula āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 91-92
- Licchavi (Mahāli-), Kh. XXII. 60
- Vakkali āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 87
- Vacchagotto paribbājako, Vac. XXXII. 1-11
- Valāhaka assarājā, Kh. XXII. 96
- Valāhakakāyikā devā, Val. XXXII. 1-12
- Vassavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 57
- Vātavalāhakā devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 56
- Vejayanto ratho, Kh. XXII. 96
- Velamikā itthi, Kh. XXII. 96
- Veḷuvana kalandakanivāpa, as Rājagaha
- Vesālī [nagara], Kh. XXII. 60, 86
- Sakka [deva- or manussa ?-], Kh. XXII. 4
- Sakkā-Sakyā [manussā], Kh. XXII. 2, 80
- Sakyanigamo Kh. XXII. 2
- Sāriputta āyasmā, Kh. XXII. 1, 85, 122, 123, 127-135; Sāvatti, Kh. XXII. 5-48, 51-58, 61-80, 82-85, 91-94, 96-121, 124-126, 136-158; Rā. XXIII. 1-46; Di. XXIV. 1-96; Ok. XXV. 1-10; Up. XXVI. 1-10; Kil.

XXVII. 1-10; Sā. XXVIII. 1-9; Nā. XXIX. 1-14; Su. XXX. 1-10; Gand. XXXI. 1-23; Val. XXXI. 1-12; Vac. XXXII. 1-55; Jhā. XXXIII. 1-55	Sucimukhī paribbājikā, Sā. XXVIII. 10
Sineru pabbatarājā, Kh. XXII. 99	Subhaddā devī, Kh. XXII. 96
Sitavalāhaka devā, Val. XXXII. 1, 53	Suṃsumāragiri, Kh. XXII. 1
	Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
	Soṇa gahapatiputto, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
	Haliddikāni gahapati, Kh. XXII. 3, 4

II.

INDEX TO THE TITLES OF THE SUTTAS.

The titles between () are those which are not given by the Uddānas.

Akiñcañña, Sā. XXVIII. 7	Anicca, Kh. XXII. 12, 66
Aghamūla, Kha XXII. 31	137-139; Rā XXIII. 13,
Ajjhattikam, Kha XXII. 149	14, 25, 26, 37, 38
Aññaṃjīvam aññaṃ sariraṃ, Di. XXIV. 14	Aniccata, Kh. XXII. 45, 46 (or Saññi), 102
Aññānā, Vac. XXXIII. 1-5	Aniccadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 26
Atitānāgatapaccuppanna, Kh. XXII. 9, 10, 11	Anudhamma, Kh. XXII. 39- 42
Attadīpa, Kha XXII. 43	Anupalakkhanam, Vac. XXXIII. 31-35
Attānu, Kh. XXII. 155	Anurādha, Kh. XXII. 86
Adassana, Vac. XXXIII. 6-10	Ante, Kh. XXII. 103
Adukkhamasukhī, Di. XXIV. 26	Antavā, Di. XXIV. 11
Anattā, Kh. XXII. 14, 68; 143-145, Rā. XXIII. 17, 18, 29, 30, 41, 42	Apaccakkhakamma, Vac. XXXIII. 51-55
Anattaniyam, Kh. XXII. 69	Apaccupalakkhana, Vac. XXXIII. 36-40
Ananubodha, Vac. 16, 20	Apaccupekkhaka, Vac. XXXIII. 46-50
Anantavā, Di. XXIV. 12	Appativedha, Vac. XXXIII. 21, 25
Anabhisamaya, Vac. XXXIII. 11, 15	

- Abbham, Val. XXXIII. 10
 Abhijānam (S. pari jānam)
 Abhinandana, Kh. XXII. 29
 Abhinandamāno, Kh. XXII.
 65
 Abhinivesa (or Vinivesa), Kh.
 XXII. 156-7
 Abhinihāra Jhā. XXXIV. 7
 (Abhinihāra—Sakkaccakāri—
 Sātaccakāri—Sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 50-52
 Araha, Kh. XXII. 110 ; Rā.
 XXIII. 8
 Arahanta, Kh. XXII. 76, 77
 Arūpī attā, Di. XXIII. 20
 Avijjā, Kh. XXII. 113
 Avitakka, Sā. XXVIII. 2
 Asamapekkhaṇa, Vac.
 XXXIII. 41-49
 Asallakkhaṇa, Vac. XXXIII.
 26-30
 Asassato loko, Di. XXIV. 10
 Assaji, Kh. XXII. 88
 Assāda, Kh. XXII. 26, 27, 28
 73, 129, 130

 Ākāsa, Sā. XXVIII. 5
 Āditta, Kh. XXII. 61
 Ānanda, Kh. XXII. 21, 37,
 38, 83, 158
 Ārammaṇa, Jhā. XXXIV. 5
 (Ārammaṇa—gocara—abhi-
 nihāra—sakkaccakāri—
 sātaccakāri—sappāyakāri)
 Jh. XXXIV. 41-45

 Uṇha, Val. XXXII. 9
 Udānam, Kh. XXII. 65

 Upādā paritassana, Kh. XXII.
 7, 8
 Upādānam, Kh. XXII. 121
 Upādānam parivaṭṭam, Kh.
 XXII. 66
 Upādiyamāno, Kh. XXII. 63
 Upāya, Kh. XXII. 53
 Upekkhā, XXVIII. 4
 Uposatha, Nā. XXIX. 3, 4, 5,
 6
 Uppāda, Kh. XXII. 30

 Ekantadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 24
 Ekantasukhī, Di. XXIV. 23
 Etam mama, Kh. XXII. 150 ;
 Di. XXIV. 23
 Eso me attā, Kh. XXII. 151

 Kathika, Kh. XXII. 115, 116
 Kappa, Kh. XXII. 124, 125
 Kallita (or Kallavā), Jhā.
 XXXIV. 4
 (Kallita—ārammaṇa—gocara
 — abhinihāra — sakkacca-
 kāri — sātaccakāri — sappā-
 yakāri), Jhā. XXXV. 35-40
 Karoto, Di. XXIV. 6
 Kukkula, Kh. XXII. 36
 Kulaputtana dukkhā, Kh.
 XXII. 146-148
 Koṭṭhita, Kh. XXII. 133, 134,
 135
 Khajjani, Kh. XXII. 79
 Khandha, Kh. XXII. 48 ; Ok.
 XXV. 10 ; Up. XXVI. 10 ;
 Kil. XXVII. 10
 Khayo, Rā. XXIII. 19, 31, 43
 Khemako, Kh. XXII. 89

- Gaddula, Kh. XXII. 99, 100
 Gocara, Jhā. XXXIV. 6
 Gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī, Jhā. XXXIV. 46-49
 Gomayam, Kh. XXII. 96
- Cakkhu, Ok. XXV. 1; Up. XXVI. 1; Kil. XXVII. 1
 Cetanā, Ok. XXV. 7; Up. XXVI. 7; Kil. XXVII. 7
 Chandarāga, Kh. XXII. 25; 111-112; Rā. XXII. 9, 10
 Channo, Kh. XXII. 90
- Thiti, Jhā. XXXIV. 2
 (Thiti—vutṭhāna—kallina—ārammana—gocara—abhinihāra—sakkaccakārī—sātaccakārī—sappāyakārī) Jhā. XXXIV. 20-27
- Taṇhā, Ok. XXV. 8; Up. XXVI. 8; Kil. XXVII. 8
 Tassa sutam, Nā. XXIX. 7, 8, 9, 10
 Tam jīvaṃ taṃ sarīram, Di. XXIV. 13
 Tisso, Kh. XXII. 84
- Dātā, Gan. 3-12
 Dānupakāra, Nā. XXIX. 11-14; Su. XXX. 7-10; Gan. XXXI. 13-23; Val. XXXII. 3-7
 Diṭṭhi (Mahā—), Di. XXIV. 8
- Dukkha, Kh. XXII. 13, 67, 104, 140-142; Rā. XXIII. 15, 16, 27-28, 39, 40
 Dukkhadhamma, Kh. XXII. 16, 26
 Devadaha, Kh. XXII. 2
 Desanā, Val. XXXII. 1
 Dvayakārī, Su. XXX. 3-6
 Dhātu, Ok. XXV. 9; Up. XXVI. 9; Kil. XXVI. 9
 Nakulapitā, Kh. XXII. 1
 Nakhasikha, Kh. XXII. 97
 Natumhāka, Kh. XXII. 33, 34
 Natthi, Di. XXIV. 5
 Nadi, Kh. XXII. 93
 Nandikkhaya, Kh. XXII. 51, 52
 Na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 16
 Nāva (s. Vāsijātam)
 Niruttipathena, Kh. XXII. 72
 Nirodha gaha, Sā. XXVIII. 9
 Nirodhadhamma, Rā. XXIII. 22, 34, 46
 Neva rūpī nārūpī, Di. XXIV. 22
 Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 18
 No ca me siyā, Kh. XXII. 152; Di. XXIV. 4
- Pañca, Kh. XXII. 59
 Pabhaṅgu, Kh. XXII. 32
 Paṭipadā, Kh. XXII. 44
 Paṭisallāna, Kh. XXII. 6
 Paṇitātaram, Nā. XXIX. 2

- Parijānam (or Abhijānam) Kh. XXII. 4
 Pariñña, Kh. XXII. 23
 Pariññeyya, Kh. XXII. 106 ; Rā. XXIII. 4
 Parimucchita, Kh. XXII. 118, 119
 Pālileyya, Kh. XXII. 81
 Piṇḍolyam, Kh. XXII. 80
 Pīti, Sā. XXVIII. 3
 Puṇṇamā, Kh. XXII. 82
 Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Phasso, Ok. XXV. 4 ; Up. XXVI. 4 ; Kil. XXVII. 4
 Phenā, Kh. XXII. 95.

 Bandhanā, Kh. XXII. 117
 Bijam, Kh. XXII. 54
 Bhaddula (s. Gaddula)
 Bhavanetti, Rā. XXIII. 3
 Bhāra, Kh. XXII. 22
 Bhikkhu, Kh. XXII. 35, 36
 Bhikkhu (=Avijjā Vijjā), Kh. XXII. 113, 114

 Maññamāno, Kh. XXII. 64
 Mahā-Diṭṭhi (s. Diṭṭhi)
 Mahāli, Kh. XXII. 70
 Māra, Rā. XXIII. 1, 11, 23, 35
 Māradhamma, Rā. XXIII. 2, 12, 24, 36
 Micchā, Kh. XXII. 153

 Yad anicca, Kh. XXII. 15, 16, 17
 Yamako, Kh. XXII. 85

 Rajaniya santhitam, Kh. XXII. 70

 Rādha, Kh. XXII. 71
 Rāhula, Kh. XXII. 91, 92
 Rūpa, Ok. XXV. 2 ; Up. XXVI. 2 ; Kil. XXVII. 2
 Rūpī attā, Di. XXIV. 19
 Rūpī ca arūpī ca, Di. XXIV. 21

 Vakkali, Kh. XXII. 87
 Vaddha = Puppham, Kh. XXII. 94
 Vaya, Rā. XXIII. 20, 32, 44
 Vassa, Val. XXXII. 12
 Vāta, Di. XXIV. 1 ; Val. XXXIII. 11
 Vāsijāta, Kh. XXII. 101
 Vijjā, Kh. XXII. 114
 Viññāṇa, Ok. XXV. 3 ; Up. XXVI. 3 ; Kil. XXVII. 3 ; Sā. XXVIII. 6
 Vinivesa, Kh. XXII. 154
 Viveka, Sā. XXVIII. 1
 Vuṭṭhāna, Jhā. XXXIV. 3
 (Vuṭṭhāna-kallita-ārammaṇa-gocara-abhinihāra-sakkaccakāri-sātaccakāri-sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 28, 34
 Vedanā, Ok. XXV. 5 ; Up. XXVI. 5 ; Kil. XXVII. 5

 Sakkacca, Jhā. XXXIV. 8
 (Sakkaccakāri-Sātaccakāri-Sappāyakāri) Jhā. XXXIV. 53-54
 Sakkāya, Kh. XXII. 105
 Saññā, Kh. XXII. 102 (S. Aniccatā) Ok. XXV. 6 ; Up. XXVI. 6 ; Kil. XXVII. 6

- Saññi, Sā. XXVIII. 8
 Saññojanam, Kh. 120
 Sātaccakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 Satta, Rā. XXIII. 2
 Sattatthānam, Kh. XXII. 57
 Sappāya (Samādhi-) Jhā.
 XXXIV. 10
 Samanā, Kh. XXII. 107, 108;
 Rā. XXIII. 5, 6
 Samanupassanā, Kh. XXII.
 47
 Samādhi, Kh. XXII. 5
 Samādhi-samāpatti, . . . Jhā.
 XXXIV. 1-55
 (Samāpatti - thiti - vuṭṭhāna -
 kallita - ārammaṇa - gocara-
 abhinihāra - sakkacca - sāt-
 acca kāri- sappāyakāri, Jhā.
 11-19)
 Samudaya, Kh. XXII. 74, 75,
 131-132; Rā. XXIII. 21,
 33, 45
 Samudayadhammā, Kh.
 XXII. 126, 127, 128
 Samuddakam (=Suddhikam)
 Sambuddho, Kha. XXII. 58
 Sassato loko, Di. XXIV. 9
 Sātaccakāri, Jhā. XXXIV. 9
 (Sātaccakāri-sappāyakāri)
 Jhā. XXXIV. 55
 Sīta, Val. XXXII. 8
 Silam, Kh. XXII. 122
 Siho, Kh. XXII. 78, 79
 Sukhadukkhī, Di. XXIV. 25
 Sucaritam, Gan. XXXI. 2;
 Val. XXXII. 2
 Sucimukhī, Sā. XXVIII. 10
 Sutavā, Kh. XXII. 123
 Suddhikam, Kh. XXII. 98;
 Nā. XXIX. 1; Su. XXX. 1;
 Gan. XXXI. 1
 Surādha, Kh. XXII. 72
 So attā, Di. XXIV. 3
 Soṇa, Kh. XXII. 49, 50
 Sotāpanno, Kh. XXII. 109;
 Rā. XXIII. 7
 Haranti, Su, 2
 Haliddikāni, Kh. XXII. 3, 4
 Hetu, Kh. XXII. 18, 19, 20;
 Di. XXIV. 7
 Hoti tathāgato, Di. XXIV. 15
 Hoti na ca hoti tathāgato, Di.
 XXIV. 17.

III.

INDEX TO THE GĀTHĀS.

- Anejanto anuppattā, Kh. XXII. 76 (2)
 Avitivattā sakkāyam, Kh. XXII. 78 (4)
 Asekhañāṇam uppannam, Kh. XXII. 76 (6)
 Āyu usmā ca viññāṇam, Kh. XXII. 95 (4)

- Imañca kāyam ārabha, Kh. XXII. 95 (3)
- Uddham tiriyaṃ apācīnam, Kh. XXII. 95 (8)
- Etādisāyaṃ santāno, Kh. XXII. 95 (5)
- Evam khandhe avekkheyya, Kh. XXII. 95 (6)
- Okampahāya, Kh. XXII. 3
- Jaheyya sabbasaññogaṃ, Kh. XXII. 95 (7)
- Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (5)
- Namo te purisajañña, Kh. XXII. 80 (79)
- Nikkhipitvā garum bhāraṃ, Kh. XXII. 22 (2)
- Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, Kh. XXII. 76 (3)
- Phenapiṇḍupamaṃ rūpaṃ, Kh. XX. 95 (1)
- Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, Kh. XXII. 22 (1)
- Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, Kh. XXII. 95 (2)
- Yadā buddho abhiññāya, Kh. XXII. 78 (1)
- Ye pi dighāyukā devā, Kh. XXII. 78 (3)
- Vidhāsu na vikampanti, Kh. XXII. 22 (7)
- Sakkāyassa nirodham ca, Kh. XXII. 78 (2)
- Sattaratanasampannā, Kh. XXII. 76 (4)
- Sukhino vata arahanto, Kh. XXII. 76 (1)

The Gresham Press,
UNWIN BROTHERS,
CHILWORTH AND LONDON.